

ci vj vj bxj  
i wlk` v mj Zvbv

((DrmM<sup>©</sup>))

tmšg` I tiš`<sup>a</sup>  
Avgvi kll<sup>3</sup>, Avgvi tc0 Yv,  
Avgvi Avb>` I `cø  
Rxeþbi gi tYi gj ab

((e'vK Kfri))

cj'f i t`tk tqtqi GB nWKKZ, Avcbv t\_tKB KmvBtqi t`tk  
gvstmi gtZv| Zte gvsm hw` K\_v etj, Mí tj tL? cj'v wj c'vi  
j tM e'w<sup>3</sup> gwj Kvbvi AvBb Rovtbn AvtQ| gwj Kvbvi mt½ tj tP  
AvtQ ivó<sup>1</sup> i wk`v mj Zvbn ivó<sup>1</sup> I e'w<sup>3</sup> gwj Kvbvi Avgj`wi I  
cwi evi c'vi Mí etj tQb tQvUjt vK, bvi x l evmbvi c'f wbtq|

mij gj w&Lvb

MZvbMvZK Mí thLvfb tcttQ Kvš-teva Kti wKsev dgj'v mgarvb  
Pvq, i wk`v tmB boeto Dcmsnvti i Dci Zwi Bgvi Z Zj tZ  
i i" Ktib| AZŠ-wbivm<sup>3</sup> fite i i" Ktib wZub Ges tMvcb  
Ktib bv wKOB, tMvovtZB wbtRi nvZi me Zvm Dtè t`wLtq  
t`b| tKvbl tKŠkj bvB, Zvici l we`sq KvU bv cvVtKi |  
GLvfb Mí Kvi i wk`vi mvdjt`i inm`| i wk`v mj Zvbi Mí  
gyogpki gtZv nRg Kti tdj v gkukj, wKŠ' AcwWZ ivLv  
Avt'iv wec<sup>3</sup>4bK|

mgb i ngvb



i wk`v mj Zvbi Rb# 1973 mtj i 3 Rvbgwi, et<sup>2</sup> Yewoqq|  
evvi Kgf#t Avkke wZub eo nb XvKvq| covtkvb  
Kti tQb gwZtSj AvBwQvj nvB`g, wKvi "bubv bP  
Ktj R,XvKv wKje`vtj tqi A\_ŠwZ wefwM Ges Rvctbi  
wi rmjgBKvb wKje`vi tqi A\_ŠwZ wefwM-G| evsj v  
K\_vmwntZ" i wk`vi AvZbKvk bZb kZvxi mPbvj Mt\_tK|  
wefbte`wbtki mwnZ" mvguKtZ Ges wj Uj g'vMwRtb  
Zwi KveZv, Mí Ges Ab'vb` tj Lv cKwKZ ntq AvmtQ|  
Zwi cKwKZ Mí MŠ`wU : Acbv gutmurwi Yv`eix (2004),  
Ges Awa (2007)| Kve MŠ' GKwU : Rrebh'cb`wLb nvl qv  
(2008)| tckvq wZub mi Kwii Pkwi Rrex| i wk`v eZ'vrb  
mj vbi`vdfi RmZmsN kwš-wgktb KgfZ| thwMthwM :  
rashida031973@yahoo.com.

((mPcĀ))

~čg½j  
i vūi Avtīvnx  
ci vj vj bxj  
ewi wa  
KKØ  
Avij tgi wbfwZPPP  
bvni teMtgi tkl w`b\_wj

~čg½j

Gqvi tcvU<sup>9</sup>btg BigtMktbi `xN<sup>9</sup> vBb cvi ntq Gtm myUtKtmi Atc<sup>9</sup>lvq  
`vnotq t\_+K Kvš-ntq tMwQ| GtKi ci GK tj vKRb Zvt` i myUtKm wbtq  
Ptj hv<sup>9</sup>Q| Avgvi m'vgmvs myUtKtmi gtZv KtqKuv myUtKm Gtj v| nvZtj  
tQvU j vj wclZv evav Avgvi myUtKtmi wPy t` Lv hv<sup>9</sup>Q bv| myUtKmwUtK  
`womxgvbvi grfS tctq `Bab cvl qvi Avbt` Uij tvtj tei nB| U'w  
wbtq ewks t` l qv tnvUtj i mvgtb bigtZB tnvUtj i g'vrbRvi tgvrvs` Zvi  
mnRvZ D<sup>3/4</sup>j nvmtZ Af`\_Bv Rvbvq| ti wR÷vti bvg wKvbn vj tL i tgi  
Pwe wbtq wcltZB t` wL, tnvUtj i j wetZ efm AvtQv Zug|

mvgtb ūBw`i Mwm| Abgvb Kti wQj vg tZvgvi mvt\_ t` Lv nte Avevi | gvĀ  
`ŋw b AvtM t`ctat` tLwQ gZt` i i vR`cvU Ntj t` Lv<sup>9</sup>Q AvgvtK| tek eq`  
t` Lw<sup>9</sup>Qj tZvgvtK ZLb|

GZ `\*Z t` Lv nte fwe bvB| mvZ-AvU w`b AvtM j Ūtb P'vtbj AvB msevt`  
t` tLwQ Zug gvi v tMQ| msevt` ej wQj mEi eQi eqtm| wKš` BbtmtU  
cĀvtki tenk gtb nq bvB, GLb gtb nt<sup>9</sup>Q cqvĀ k ev Pwj ←|

Avig ewj , ŌcwĀ Kvq, wJrf<sup>9</sup>Z t` Lj vg tZvgvtK LwbK ex t` Lv<sup>9</sup>Q, Pvgov  
K<sup>9</sup>vtK tMtQ, GLb GZ Bqvs j vMtZtQ tKgb Kti ?0

tnvUtj i j wetZ tj vKRb t` LtQ Avig D<sup>9</sup>EvRZfvte K\_v ej wQ, Avgvi  
`ŋtPvtL we`sq| tVtU AvOj w`tq Bkviv Kij , Kv<sup>9</sup>Q Gtm ej tj , ŌAvt`-  
K\_v etj v, wCR| Pvi cvtki me gvbl tZvgvi w`tK ZvmKtq AvtQ|0

wR<sup>9</sup>Y Avi Kv<sup>9</sup>tj v-jj wUkvU<sup>c</sup>civ, hvi etKi Dci tj Lv ŌnvK<sup>9</sup>pv gvZv<sup>9</sup>0,  
Avkl <sup>9</sup>xq `wN<sup>9</sup> nx Zi`Y tntU AvmtQ cĀvk-ŌBŌB c\_wj v Avgvi wctQ wctQ|

i tgi X<sup>9</sup>tK me j vBU tR<sup>9</sup>tj t` B|

0ncR, j vBU KgvI , uUrf Ab Kti w tZuQ, fj jg evovqv w tZuQ, tnvUtj i  
tj vKRb m̄`n Ki te|0

0nm̄Ki! Ab̄t̄ i wbcv tZvgvi `yōš+Avi tMj bv| j vf wK j vBU Kgvqv?  
Zug nqtZv GLyb Davl n̄tq hvev| Awg Rwb GUvI `čp `čp̄v0tj `iay  
`xNRym|0

0GB `čp̄Zug AvgZj t̄ Lev, tZvgvi hšyv tKv̄bw̄ b Kgte bv| wCR, j vBU  
eÜ K̄iv| uUrf Ab Kti fj jg evov| GZ tR̄vi K\_v ej̄tZQ c̄jv  
tnvUtj i tj vKRb tUi cvte i t̄gi t̄Zi Kx nt̄"Q|0 Zug w̄tRB ev\_i t̄gi  
kvl qvi t0to `vl , i t̄gi j vBU eÜ K̄i tUwj wfkb PjyK̄iv D"P k̄t̄a|

0tK Kx i bj Zv̄tZ Avgvi wKQB Av̄tm hvq bv| tZvgvi ḡtZv ivRbw̄Z Kivi  
ev gšx nl qvi c̄w̄ Avgvi KL̄t̄bvB w̄Qj bv|0

wUkvŪL̄tj t̄dj t̄j Zug, tUwj wfk̄t̄bi nvj Kv Av̄tj vq tZvgv̄tK M̄k̄k fv̄`čhP  
ḡtZv t̄ L̄t̄"Q; LuRK̄ivUv eK, w̄L̄Z ev̄ü, M̄ev Avi tckx|

0Pw̄k̄ eQi Av̄tM c̄Üg thw̄ b t̄ LuQj vg tZvgv̄tK, w̄K tZgb mȳ i  
j vM̄t̄Z̄tQ| uUrf̄tZ t̄ Lj vg tZvgvi Qwe, gviv tM̄t̄Qv, Āt̄bK F³, ivR%w̄ZK  
t̄bZv, c̄P̄i w̄fo, Qw̄t̄Z tZvgv̄tK ex j vM̄t̄Z̄w̄Qj |0

0bv, gviv hvB bvB t̄Zv| ZvB̄tj I UvI `t̄c̄ē`L̄t̄Qv| Awg thgb w̄K tZgbB  
t̄ L̄t̄ZQ GLb| GLb eKeKwb \_vgvI , wCR, Āt̄bK cvM̄j w̄g nB̄t̄Q|0 etj  
Avgvi Nv̄to, gv\_vq, Kcv̄tj Avj t̄Zv Pgyt̄L̄t̄Z t̄L̄t̄Z Avgvi R̄x̄et̄bi me hšyv  
Pḡt̄K i t̄I Zug bvI |

Pw̄k̄ eQi i GB `čp̄v̄Y| w̄ bUv tKv̄bv̄f̄v̄te cvi Kwi ; `v̄gx, m̄šwb,  
Pv̄Kwi, mgvR — Avi Āt̄c̄v̄vq i w̄i i, N̄t̄gi ...|

Zug GKevi et̄j v, 0w̄K̄w̄ b Av̄tM... Avgvi bw̄bi ewo t̄M̄w̄ tZvgv̄tK w̄t̄q|  
m̄v̄ivUv DVvb t̄d̄U t̄P̄S̄Pi , GLv̄t̄b I L̄v̄t̄b Ah̄t̄Z̄et̄ēto I Vv t̄j eyM̄w̄, Nvm,  
Av̄M̄v̄Qv| ewogq gvKokvi Rvj Avi S̄j | w̄Qv̄bi P̄v̄ i, ewj t̄ki I qvo,

meB RxȲgw̄j b| Avgvi Pvi Lvj vi mev̄t̄K Ac̄p̄ t̄ L̄v̄t̄Q| mevi B gv\_v  
t̄ḡv̄v̄t̄bv| tZvgv̄tK cv̄i Pq Kwi t̄q w̄ j vg Avgvi t̄c̄ḡKv et̄j | Lvj vi v mev̄B  
\_y\_w̄ t̄"Q Avgv̄t̄ i Avi cv̄t̄k Avgvi gv, c̄j̄iv̄c̄j̄i bM̄p̄ Zug t̄`tL t̄dj t̄e  
t̄f̄t̄e Zv̄t̄K m̄v̄i t̄q w̄t̄q t̄Mj vg| DVv̄t̄bi cv̄t̄k KuVj evM̄v̄t̄bi b̄x̄t̄P t̄P̄q̄t̄i  
et̄m tek K̄0Rb ex-exv Avgv̄t̄ i w̄ t̄K t̄PvL ivLuQj Avi w̄clm̄w̄m Kiw̄Qj  
w̄t̄R̄t̄ i ḡt̄a| tZvgvi ḡt̄b c̄to?0

0bv, c̄to bv| Avgvi GKUv Aw̄F̄AZv tZvgv̄tK ewj : GKUv ḡv̄V tZvgvi  
t̄Kv̄i Rov̄t̄q n̄w̄t̄Z̄w̄Q| ḡv̄t̄S̄ḡv̄t̄SB j w̄ N̄v̄tm Avgvi cv̄ R̄w̄t̄q hv̄t̄"Q| `̄i  
GKUv m̄vgvi n̄v̄D̄t̄mi ḡt̄Zv ewo, m̄vḡt̄b aeate m̄v̄ t̄P̄wi d̄t̄j c̄j̄iv̄ ewo  
Av̄t̄j w̄KZ| ḡv̄t̄Vi c̄t̄i B R̄sj v̄ḡt̄Zv eo-eo Nvm, M̄w̄Q, Avi Zvi c̄t̄i B eo  
GKUv t̄j K, t̄j t̄Ki Aci c̄t̄i S-c̄vBb eb| n̄w̄t̄Z n̄w̄t̄Z t̄j t̄Ki K̄v̄t̄Q  
t̄c̄S̄w̄B| meR gv\_vl qj v w̄ZbUv n̄vm c̄w̄t̄Z t̄Lj t̄Q| w̄eK̄v̄t̄j i n̄v̄v̄ nvl qvq  
t̄QvU t̄QvU t̄XD f̄v̄0̄t̄Q w̄bi š̄t̄ | n̄Vv̄ w̄c̄Q̄t̄bi cvBb eb t̄`t̄K m̄k̄t̄ā t̄Kv̄t̄b  
c̄v̄x̄ Q̄t̄U t̄Mj | f̄t̄q f̄t̄q Z̄w̄K̄t̄q t̄`w̄L GKUv Ḡj K̄& t̄ml f̄q̄v̄Z̄P̄v̄t̄L  
Avgv̄t̄ i t̄`L̄t̄Q|

t̄n̄t̄U K̄v̄š-n̄t̄q t̄M̄t̄j tZvgvi M̄v̄t̄q t̄nj vb w̄ t̄q ḡv̄t̄v̄ et̄m c̄w̄o|  
tZvgvi t̄K̄v̄t̄j i t̄q Av̄K̄v̄t̄k Z̄i vi m̄v̄`v t̄ḡt̄Ni M̄v̄t̄q t̄kl w̄eK̄v̄t̄j i m̄h̄"QUv  
c̄t̄Z̄d̄w̄j Z n̄t̄Z t̄`w̄L| Zug ej̄ w̄Qj v, Avgvi t̄P̄v̄t̄Li Zvi vq Av̄K̄v̄t̄ki m̄v̄`v  
t̄ḡt̄Ni Qv̄q t̄`Lv hvq| Zug M̄i Kiw̄Qj v cvBb M̄v̄t̄Qi `x̄N̄R̄x̄et̄bi i nm̄";  
t̄Kgb K̄t̄i c̄j̄iv̄ kxZKuj ei d̄Xv̄Kv t̄`t̄Kl Gi cvZv meR \_v̄t̄K; Avi ḡv̄t̄V  
Doš-c̄R̄iv̄c̄w̄Zi W̄bvi w̄S̄j w̄ḡj t̄`t̄L Avgvi D"Q̄v̄tm Zug n̄v̄m̄t̄Z̄w̄Qj v|  
tZvgvi t̄K̄v̄t̄j i t̄q t̄`w̄L D̄o evZ̄v̄t̄mi ḡ`yS̄vc̄Uvq tZvgvi Pj Dōt̄Q, Zug  
M̄i KiQ M̄v̄Q̄f̄v̄Z̄"v̄Kv t̄`v̄Kv m̄t̄d` b̄t̄v̄t̄t̄i ḡt̄Zv t̄P̄wi d̄t̄j i R̄xeb t̄Kb  
GZ v̄Ȳ`v̄qx, Zug M̄i KiQ Avi Awg ZLb f̄v̄ēw̄ Avgvi cv̄t̄k hZ̄v̄Ȳ \_v̄t̄Kv  
ZZ̄v̄ȲB f̄ij eim̄te Avgv̄t̄K, Zvi ci Avi eim̄te bv|0

Awg ewj , 0 Zug Av̄m̄t̄j Avgv̄t̄K Avi f̄vj ev̄tm̄v̄ bv|0  
Zug et̄j v, 0 Āt̄c̄v̄Uv L̄p̄ Z̄w̄oN̄w̄oB Ab̄gv̄b K̄t̄i d̄v̄t̄j v| Āt̄c̄v̄B Zug Pvi ?0  
- Awg t̄Zv ḡt̄i hve, R̄vb|  
- evU BD Avi Aj I t̄qR Uz B̄m̄vi Uz B̄bd̄vi BU| tZvgvi ḡt̄L thb  
j vB̄M̄v̄B \_v̄t̄K GB evYx|  
- Av̄m̄t̄j B̄b̄w̄m̄Kl i W̄ w̄dj Kwi |

- tZvgi mLi tgq` memgq GZ Kg |  
 - Zvg tZv wKcUvi gtZv Av` i Ktiv |  
 - tZvgi hšy v t` tL Kó cvB | hZUKztZvgiti wPwb Awg ejs AvgZi  
 Kó cvev Zvg | Avgvi tj wW  
 ntq hvq KLbl KLbl | Avgv` i mæúKØv ntZ nte mnR `vfwek  
 Ges mZ` , wKŠ` Zvg GZ tUbk b Ktiv th Avgvi fq j vM | tKvUv PvI  
 Zvg? `wqZ; bv ZxeZv?  
 - `wqZ; cv\_exi tKvfbwKQi weibgtqB nvi vZ PvB bv tZvgvK |  
 - tZvgi cvMj wgtZ Avgvi tUbk b j vM tMv, GtZ ZxeZv Avtm wKŠ`  
 `wqZ; Ktg |  
 - Kx Kie etj v? PweYk eQi tZvgvK tPwi k KtiwQ | PweYk eQi AvB  
 n`vf web wj wfs Av Wvej -j vBd |  
 - Guv tZv wK bv, teve | mvi w` b Avgvi hv e` -Zv ZvZ `cnej vmi  
 mgq KB Avgvi | cÅZw` b nvRvi gvb tI i nvRvi mgm`vi mgvavb w` tZ  
 nq |  
 - tKvfbv, tZvgi mvt\_ Avgvi cv\_ R` nBtZtQ, Avgvi mvt\_ KvUvfbv G-  
 mgq, t j v tZvgi Rb` wej wvZv, AvU `vUm gvB j vBd | Ggb Zxe`  
 DbwZvj mLi Ges hšyvi Rxeb teva nq Avi Ktiv bvB | GZ\_j v  
 eQi ...

OmKŠ` Awg PvB bv G A`vfwek Rxeb Zvg hvc b Ktiv | Ø Zvi ci Avgvi  
 Kcvtj PgytLtg Pij thtZ PvBtj tZvgvK `ØnvZ AwKto awi | Avgvi nvZ  
 Qwotq Pij tMtj Zvg | cvBb etbi cvtk tLvj v cÅšti wPrKvi Kti Km` |  
 Avgvi weQvbwq Zxe`ür`ú` b wbtq tRtM Dw | ewK ivZUv evi v`vq etm  
 KvU | Ø

tZvgi etKi LwR AvOj w` t q bKkv AvKtZ AvKtZ ewj , ØtZvgi Kx gtb  
 AvtQ GB K\_v?Ø

Øniiv, gtb AvtQ | Awg Avmtj Atb ÷ wj PvBwQ Zvg G t\_tk gy<sup>3</sup> cvI | Ø

Awg ewj , Øtkvfbv, Zvi ci AtbKw` b tZvgvti t` wL bvB, ev nqtZv Uvbw  
 tZvgvK tcvb Kti hvBtZwQ, tcvb Zvg wv wmf Ktiv bv, ev tgevbj eÜ Kti

ivtLv | nvq Kx fixlY! mvi vY nBUg`vb Rwc ctq Zmve tMvbi gtZv |  
 kÅ\_wj , evK`\_wj GKmgq Avgvi nrcctEi aYwb ntq cÅZaYwbZ ntZ\_vtK  
 Avgvi agbxtZ, kixti i cÅZ`K tKvfi -tKvfi :

Blow! Blow! Blow!  
 Blow up sea-winds, along Paumanok's shore!  
 I wait and I wait , till you blow my mate to me.

Soothe! Soothe! Soothe!  
 Close on its waves soothes the wave behind,  
 Again another behind, embracing and lapping,  
 Everyone close,  
 But my love soothes not me, not me.

Loud! Loud! Loud!  
 Loud I call to you, my love!  
 High and clear I shoot my voice over the waves,  
 Surely you must know who is here, is here,  
 You must know who I am, my love.

Land! Land! O Land!  
 Whichever way I turn  
 O I think you could give me  
 My mate back again.

Zvg etj v, ØtZvgi wK gtb ctø Sto i w` t b Zvg Avgvi emo Gtm nwiRi?  
 Ri`wi KvR Mmo wbtq iv`vq tewitq t` wL eo eo me MvQ gL\_ pto,  
 kvLvckvLv `gto gptø ctø AvtQ iv`wi Dci | cv\_ex wvKI AÜKvi | Ggb  
 `thM emo wdti t` wL Avgvi teWi`tg etm AvtQv | mvi v kixi tFRv | KvcQ  
 KeyZti i gtZv | Awg Rwotq aitZ, ej tj , cftiv em-G GB `xNc t\_ ZvgB  
 wQj v GKgvI , kv4Z, hvI x | Ø

Awig ewj , ðn`w tmm` b Lp` fq cvBwQj vg evm-G | Avi WwBfvi Uvi j vj `ß  
tPvL, thb evm-Gi wFZti `ß tnWj vBU |

Avti Kw` b tZvgvi mvt\_ Lp` SMov nevi ci AÜKvti wi Kkvq etm Kwü wQ |  
wi Kkvl qvj vK ej wQ kni Zvi B`QvgZv Nfi teovtZ, UvKv hv j vM w` e |  
Awig tZvgvK etj wQj vg, ðtQvUvj vK, e`gvBk, j vdv½v, cðq tZvgvi mgvb  
j ðH wmwvi mvt\_ tZvgvi m=útkP K\_v mevB ej tZwQj | H nvi vgRw`  
Avgvi KtqKRb evÜexti ej tQ wbgvqZ tZvgvi evmvq wMqv tZvgvti  
cwbktgv w` qv Avfm | cfi v kni w` jr wQvj v bv | AÜKvti wi Kkvq  
tKt` wQ Avi Mwj w` tqwQ |

ZwgI wettüvi Y NuUtquQj , ðtZvgvi GZ eo mvm, AvgvK Mwj w` "Q?  
tj vKti K\_v wKgtZv hvPvB bv-Kti B hv"QZvB etj hv"Q?ð

Awig etj wQ, ðZwg Rvrbv bv tZvgvti KZLwb Awig fiv emm? tZvgvti wbgv  
wKQzi btj Avgvi `ybgv j ÊÊÊ ntq hvq, tevSv bv? AvR mvi vZ Awig iv`-  
vq iv`vq Nje ev b`x cvi ntq cÜvi Pti wMtq Ngve, evmvq Awig wdie bv,  
kwszZ `vKv Zwg | ð etj tdlv tKtU w` tqwQj vg |

wU tMbb evtai cvtk tbtg wi Kkvl qvj vK UvKv w` tq t`B | w` jrnxb kni  
mpmbv ivtZ evtai Dcti nnu | tRtM `vKv e, cÜvi mi"-mi" Rj tmZ  
Avi mgf` i gtZv w`Z Pi tRvrmvq cwi cweZ | `fi evtai Dci tRtM  
`vKv wKQzgvbt i nj v-kvbn hwrQj | eva t`tk b`xi wKvti tbtg Avm | cv  
Rwotq hwrQj tPvi Kvlvq | tWte hwrQj Kwü vq | mvgtb bj LvMovi eb | wKQz  
`fi GKUv tbsKv | evZvfm Rj xq MÜ | wZoeo cwbi tmZ mvtci gtZv QfU  
cij v"Q | AvKvki tgN Avi Pvü UvK etq wbtq hv"Q mgf` i w`tk | ZLb  
Zwg tdlv Kti ej tj , ðKvbtZQ GLbI ?ð

- bv |
- tKv\_vq Zwg?
- cÜvi cwt |
- Pti Avfm Avgvi KvQ, XvKvq | tmvRv Avgvi teWi`tg |
- GZ Kó tKb `vl Avgvti?

Awig dnc tq Dw | evtai Dci wdti wi Kkvq Dtv tZvgvi GmGgGm cvB,  
ðBD Ai mvP Av mvbmBb, j vBd A`vÜ j vF BR `ßBj Ae Btqv AvBR |  
t÷ tnvqvU BD Avi | ð

ci w` b mvi w` bB tNvti KvU | mÜ`vq wmbWvti j vi Qvt` BPK `ftq` tK ewj  
Avgvi `ctj vKti eEvst ZvtK ewj , ðRvttb, evmvi mevB fite Awig Ggb  
NgcvMj tKb | KvR t`tk wdti ivtZi Lvevi tLtqB tmvRv weQvrvq | wUwf  
t`wL bv, Kvti v mvt\_ AvÇv bv, tKvrbv eB, g`wMwRb tKvrbv wKQz bv... mgvS-  
ij `ftUv Rxb | ð

Qvt` tRvrmvqweZ BPK `ftq` WwB evrbtZ evrbtZ etj , ðAvcvb `vi "Y  
GKUv tgq | ð

i`tg Gqvi KwÜktbi WÊvq tj cUv kixti tUtb wbtq tZvgvi nvtZi Dci  
t`tk gv\_vUv mvi tq gv\_vv bvtP ewj k w` tZ w` tZ ewj , ðGLbI cÜvcrtoi  
K\_vUv gtb ntj Kx th j ¾v j vM | KZ th evR K\_v tZvgvti ej wQ | ð

Zwg Reve `vl , ðKB, GgbwKQzgtb cto bv tZv Avgvi ?ð

Awig ewj , ðkvI qvi Uv eÜ Kwü ? cwbi AcPq gvbZ Kó nt"Q | wUwf-i  
fj ygUvI Kwgtq t`B, Kx etj v | tj vKRb nqtZv NgvtZ Pti tmQ | ð

ðbv bv, GLbI bv | tZvgvi K\_v mevB i`tb tdj te | ð

ðtZvgvi Ab`R AwZmZKZv t`tk tLv`v Avgvti evPvb, ð Awig ewj , ðwUwfZ  
hLb tZvgvi gZi msev` t`LwQ, t`LwQ tZvgvi f³Kj Kwü tQ tZvgvi  
gZt`n wNti , Awig wKs' Rwb tZvgvK Awig nvi vB w, eis Avi I tewk Kti  
nqtZv cve GLb |

tZvgvi cvtk nuUw, efbv tSvSvo, cv`fi b`vov cvno, fZi gtZv `wotq  
AvtQ wKQzevl evl MwQ | w`i nvl qvq Dto hv"Q KeZi , wPj | Li Zvtc me  
`k` KucvQj Pj vi Dcti i evt`úi gtZv | w`ä GB cv`fi Gj vKv cvi ntq  
tmj mvgtb GKUv bvi xi Kvjt v bMagwZ`GK wekvj mvgv`K gvtQi wctV

emv| Zvi mvgtbB GKUv n̄ | tmLvfb Qwoṭq AvtQ KṭqKUV 0xc | bvbveqmx  
tj vKRb 0xc .j vq| Zvgmn 0xtci me gvby B mv`v Kvdṭbi Kvcō  
cijvKvṭj i tivgvb bi bviṭ` i gṭZv Mvṭq Rwoṭq tiṭLṭQ| gv\_vj Dci MvṭQ  
ev`p, wPj Avi kKb| cmbi Dci tṭṭm \_vKv MvṭQ Kwmb eK Ges mvi m,  
Avi wQj g`-g`-GṭKKUv dvb©cṭq bviṭKj MvṭQi mgvb| evZvṭmi Svṭvq  
Svṭvq apytKvbn hvq KZ Aki xix tṭṭvj vc, KZ nrvnKvi , KZ \_gṭvṭbv  
KvbnAvi `xNRṭm| GKUv giv MvṭQi \_woṭZ eṭm AvOj LwvQj GKUv tj vK,  
Zvg wdmwdm ej tj , 0GB tj vKUV Lp bvgRv`v gšx wQj | Zvi AvṭM wQj  
mi Kwii Avgj v| mṭkvmK etj cwi wPZ wQj tm, wQj 0wi Rṭbewj Aṭb ÷ 0-I |  
eū gvṭṭl i DcKvi KṭiṭQ PvKwi -Rxtb| wecbKvDṭK ṭdivṭZb bv|  
wgvwqv i Kj ṭvY, gwšZṭṭK wUvqv i Kivi ci wZwb nṭq DṭVb ṭṭki tmi v  
epxRxtṭ i GKRb| ṭṭki Avct` wect` weewZ wṭZb| mi Kwii PvKwi ṭZ  
\_vKvKvj xb wZwb ṭPvi QūvPi , tek`v, `vj vj , wQbZvBKvix , MvRvg`ṭLvi , Ljb-  
WvKvZ, BfivUvvi , ci Kxqv tṭṭKṭ` i aṭi aṭi μmdvqvṭi gvṭib| gšx  
n l qvi wQv` b AvṭM nRṭKiṭZ ṭMṭj `ṭPvi Rb CṭṭšZ mnKgrṭej Z 0  
Zvgvg Pnv Lv-Ki wevj ṭṭj nRṭṭK0| Ggb wKQzci kṭKvZi tj vK Qvov,  
wgvwqv-mn Aṭb`iv ZṭṭK LpB c0` Ki Z|0

tj vKUVi KvṭQB, cwiLi weṭvq AvKxY©GKUv cv\_ṭi tevAṭZ Ngš-GK  
tgṭPZvfi v bixgṭ| KÉvi nvo tei`ṭbv| Nṭgi gvṭSI ZvṭK fwi Kwvj  
ṭ`Lvṭ`Q| Zvg ej tj , 0ṭgṭqUvi bvg cvi`j , tek`v wQj .j kvb Gj vKvq,  
eotj vKṭ` i WṭBfvi , `ṭvṭqv, ṭKqvṭUKv i vB nZ Zvi kh`m|x| Mṭṭgi  
emoṭZ wbcqgZ UvKv cWvZ, Mṭṭg cvoicowk-AvZṭq`Rb RvBZ, XvKvq  
PvKwi Kṭi tm| emoṭZ ever \_i`Zi Amy`iṭb Zvi Pvi gvm eqmx mšvṭṭK  
Zvi exv cōwkv gvṭR`vi KvṭQ tiṭL tm Lṭiṭi i ṭLwṭR tei nq| tm-ivṭZ  
\_j kvb \_vbi cṭj k mgvṭRi `bwiZKZv i ṭṭvq Gj vKv ṭṭK cvi`j -mn tek  
KṭqKRb āvg`gvb cwiZvṭK \_vbcq wṭṭq hvq| mvi vṭZ \_vbcq wWvW  
Avdmvṭi i mvgṭb eṭm ṭKṭ`ṭQ tm, 0Avgvi `ṭai ev`Pv i vBLV AvBwQj ṭṭvov  
GK epoi KvṭQ, bv LvBqv ev`PvWv gBiv hvBe|0

bó tgṭqgvṭl i gṭL msmvi -mšṭṭbi Rb` bwwKvbnq cṭj ṭki gb Mṭj bvB|  
PweYk NÉvi gṭa`B cṭj k ZvṭK ṭRj nvrṭZ cwmṭq ṭ`q| cvṭ w`b ci Zvi  
KvṭQ msev` tṭṭQvq th `ṭai Afvṭe Ges Wvqvi qvq gvi v ṭṭṭQ Zvi ev`PvUv|

mšṭṭb nviṭvbi te`bvq wKsev Amy`Zvq, tmI mšvn-LvṭṭṭKi gv\_vq gvi v  
hvq|0

cvi`j ṭK ṭ`wṭṭq Zvg ej wQṭj , 0GLb Nvgṭq AvṭQ etj eṭSQ bv| ṭRṭM  
\_vKṭj i vZw`b tm wej vc Kṭi nviṭbv ev`PvUvi Rb`|0

Zvi ci Zvg ṭ`Lvṭj cvnṭoi cv\_ṭii Dci gvSwii D`PZvi k`vgj vṭZv GK  
tj vK Mvb MvBṭQ, 0GKevi ṭ`ṭLwQbyAvcbv fṭj qv0| tj vKUVi cvṭk etq  
hvl qv Sbṭv ṭ`wṭṭq ej tj GUv GKUV D0 cṭṭeY| tj vKUVi w`ṭK AvOj  
Zṭj ej tj , 0Gi bvg evej | ceṭsvj v KvgDwb ÷ cwiUṭ ṭbZv wQj ,  
μmdvqvṭi gvi v hvq| GBLvṭb GB gvby UvB meṭṭṭq nvmLyk \_vṭK| gvi v  
hvl qvi ci RweZ me AvcbRṭbi `ṭṭZṭZ aj v cotj l , Zvi evṭiv eQṭi i  
tgṭqUv mvi w`bB K\_v etj Zvi mṭṭ\_| tgṭqUv Lj bv Kṭi vṭbkb Mṭṭṭṭ ṭṭj  
cṭo| emoṭZ w`bivZ ṭUwṭj gṭ Wṭṭq \_vṭK| mevB Rvṭb tm Lp coqv,  
wKšYAvmṭj mvi w`bB Mṭ Kṭi evevi mṭṭ\_| mvi w`b eUṭ` i mṭṭ\_ Kx-Kx  
Kij , wKṭṭK ev eUṭ`v Kx-Kx ej j , evmvi mevB ṭK Kx Kij , cṭṭZw`ṭbi  
Rṭṭ-l v w me Mṭ evevṭK etj Zṭe tm Nvgvq|

wKš`Bvṭṭi w`s e`vci nj , tgṭqUv eveṭj i JimRvZ bq| l i evev-gv  
`ṭRbṭKB eis evej Lp Kṭi wQj | l i evev wQj BDic ṭPqvigvṭ| evej Zvi  
cwiUṭ Avṭiv wKQytj vKRb wṭṭq i vṭZi tej v Zvi Nṭi XṭK l i evevṭK hLb  
\_vj Kṭi , tgṭqUv evevi cvṭk Nvgṭq wQj | tgṭqUvi gv cvṭki Ni ṭṭṭK XṭK  
`ṭṭṭK \_vj wex ṭ`ṭL wPrKvi w`ṭj Zviv ZvṭKl \_vj Kṭi | evevi Mvṭqi  
iṭ<sup>3</sup> cuṭ gvṭmi Ngš-wki v ṭRṭM DVṭj evej wenYj nṭq cṭo| tgṭqUvṭK  
ṭKvṭj Zṭj wṭṭq Avṭm| cṭ\_ ṭKvṭbv GK Rj vKq ṭṭṭK Zvi Mvṭqi i<sup>3</sup> aṭq  
ZvṭK Zvi eDṭqi nṭZ ṭ`q| evej teṭki fivM mgq AvUvi Mṭṭṭṭ \_vKZ|  
hLbB emo wdi Z, tgṭqUvṭK wBR nṭZ gṭL Zṭj Lvl qvZ, ṭMmṭj KivZ,  
GgbwK tgṭqi KvcōṭPicoṭ wBR nṭZ aṭq w`Z| tgṭqUv wQj evev, gvṭb  
evej , ej ṭZ AÁvb| GB tgṭqUvB gZi ci l ZvṭK GZ mṭṭx tiṭLṭQ|0

Avig evj , 0l i ci -w`b mvi w`bB cvi`j Avi eveṭj i tgṭqi K\_vq AvQbē  
nṭq wQj vg|0 Zvg ej tj , 0evej ṭK GZ mṭṭx ṭ`ṭL Avgvi l we`sq j vMZ|0

uUwfi ktā Avgvi fwi A<sup>~</sup>nt<sup>~</sup>Q| tZvgvi tPvL-<sup>~</sup>ŋU tNvj vŋU, thb Ab<sup>~</sup>  
Avt<sup>~</sup>i K c<sub>w</sub>\_ex<sup>~</sup>tK Z<sub>ig</sub> t<sup>~</sup>LQ| Av<sub>ig</sub> euj , ŌncR, kvl qvi Uv eÜ Kwi | uUwfi | 0

ŌmVK AvtQ, wdm<sup>~</sup>dm<sup>~</sup>tq K\_v etj v|0 Z<sub>ig</sub> ej tj | uUwfi eÜ Kti ev\_i<sup>~</sup>tg  
X<sub>ŋ</sub>K kvl qvi eÜ Ki<sup>~</sup>tZB<sup>~</sup> i Rvq AtbK gvb<sup>~</sup>ŋi kã i b<sup>~</sup>tZ cvB| wFD tnv<sup>~</sup>tj  
tPvL i vL, <sup>~</sup>i Rvq c<sub>ŋ</sub>q GK w<sub>g</sub>ŋQj | c<sub>ŋ</sub><sup>3</sup>b gšx, c<sub>w</sub>ŋ K m<sup>~</sup>úv<sup>~</sup> K, d<sup>~</sup>tUvM<sup>~</sup>ŋvi,  
c<sup>~</sup>vci vnm, Avie, Av<sup>~</sup>cdKvb, t<sub>cvc</sub>, i vR<sup>~</sup>bmZK, mi Kwi Avgj v, c<sub>vj</sub> k, KZ  
th! Zvi gr<sup>~</sup>S GK<sup>~</sup>tRvov eo-eo tPvL, At<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>tKB nq<sup>~</sup>tZv Ck<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i i w<sup>~</sup>f<sup>~</sup>P<sup>~</sup>Zv cvq  
GB <sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>P<sup>~</sup>tL, wK<sup>~</sup>S<sup>~</sup> Avg<sup>~</sup> mvi vR<sup>~</sup>ieb hZ <sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>č<sup>~</sup>at<sup>~</sup> tLwQ, Zvi c<sub>ŋ</sub>Z<sup>~</sup>Ku<sup>~</sup>tZ GB  
eo tP<sup>~</sup>tLi tj vK<sup>~</sup>Uv Ōvj n<sup>~</sup>tZ Zvov K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>tQ Avg<sup>~</sup>tK, Avg<sup>~</sup> c<sub>vj</sub> t<sup>~</sup>q<sup>~</sup>Q  
etbR<sup>~</sup>tj, G-Ni t<sup>~</sup>tK I-N<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i | AvZ<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>Z w<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i Av<sup>~</sup>mm Avg<sup>~</sup>, Avg<sup>~</sup>vi t<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>tKi  
K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q| euj , Ō<sup>~</sup>i b<sup>~</sup>tZ c<sup>~</sup>r<sup>~</sup>Q, Z<sub>ig</sub> i b<sup>~</sup>tZQ? GL<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>b GK<sup>~</sup>Uv eo-eo tP<sup>~</sup>tLi gvb<sup>~</sup>  
Av<sup>~</sup>tQ, Zvi n<sup>~</sup>tZ Ōwi | Avg<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup> i L<sub>p</sub> Ki<sup>~</sup>te I v|0

Z<sub>ig</sub> Avg<sup>~</sup>tK k<sup>3</sup> K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i R<sup>~</sup>io<sup>~</sup>tq at<sup>~</sup>v: Ō<sup>~</sup>f<sup>~</sup>q t<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>tq<sup>~</sup> bv, t<sup>~</sup>KD tZvgvi wK<sup>~</sup>Q<sup>~</sup>Ki<sup>~</sup>tZ  
c<sup>~</sup>ri<sup>~</sup>te bv| t<sup>~</sup>KD b<sup>~</sup>v I L<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>b|0

ZZ<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>tY kZ gvb<sup>~</sup>ŋi i w<sup>~</sup>Pr<sup>~</sup>Kvi, <sup>~</sup>i Rvq av<sup>~</sup>v Avg<sup>~</sup>vi m<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>tZ, w<sup>~</sup>ki<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>tZ eB<sup>~</sup>tZ  
\_v<sup>~</sup>tK| tZvg<sup>~</sup>tK M<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>q<sup>~</sup>i tR<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i R<sup>~</sup>io<sup>~</sup>tq at<sup>~</sup>i tPvL eÜ K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i i vL| L<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>bK ci me  
kv<sup>~</sup>S<sup>~</sup>-nt<sup>~</sup>q Av<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>| Av<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>-Av<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>-b<sup>~</sup>xie n<sup>~</sup>tq hv<sup>~</sup>q c<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>v c<sub>w</sub>\_ex| tZvg<sup>~</sup>vi kixi Uv Vv<sup>~</sup>Év  
c<sub>v</sub>\_t<sup>~</sup>i i g<sup>~</sup>tZv j v<sup>~</sup>tM| tPvL t<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>tj t<sup>~</sup>vL ae<sup>~</sup>ate m<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>v g<sup>~</sup>ve<sup>~</sup>ŋ i GK<sup>~</sup>Uv M<sup>~</sup>ŋK  
f<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>h<sup>~</sup>ŋK R<sup>~</sup>io<sup>~</sup>tq at<sup>~</sup>i Av<sup>~</sup>ŋQ| K<sup>~</sup>x Ab<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>g m<sup>~</sup>y<sup>~</sup> i Zvi kixi, K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>Uv-K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>Uv tPvL-  
b<sup>~</sup>vK-t<sup>~</sup>Vv<sup>~</sup>ŋ, e<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Ki Lu<sup>~</sup>R| Av<sup>~</sup>i Zvi ciB, t<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>\_v<sup>~</sup>q K<sup>~</sup>x, i<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>q Av<sup>~</sup>ŋQ w<sup>~</sup>m<sup>~</sup>W<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>i GK  
e<sup>~</sup>vK<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>vK<sup>~</sup>m<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>U<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>j | D<sup>~</sup>P<sup>~</sup>z<sup>~</sup>mm<sup>~</sup>ij st<sup>~</sup>q GK<sup>~</sup>Uv d<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>b Nj<sup>~</sup>tQ NU<sup>~</sup>vs NU<sup>~</sup>vs, GK<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>  
R<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>j w<sup>~</sup>U w<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>q t<sup>~</sup>f<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i i m<sup>~</sup>h<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>X<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q N<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i | c<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>i aj v R<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>j v<sup>~</sup>q|

vi dj 2008

## i w i A v i v x

1.

mK<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>j t<sup>~</sup>\_t<sup>~</sup>K t<sup>~</sup>nbv t<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>Q| N<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i i t<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>q ew<sup>~</sup>m n<sup>~</sup>mo t<sup>~</sup>W<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>ŋQ <sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>ŋ Q<sup>~</sup>ov<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q|  
w<sup>~</sup>eQ<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>bv t<sup>~</sup>Q<sup>~</sup>to K<sup>~</sup>j c<sup>~</sup>to hv<sup>~</sup>q n<sup>~</sup>mo c<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>Z<sup>~</sup>j -m<sup>~</sup>n| Zvi c<sup>~</sup>o<sup>~</sup>k n<sup>~</sup>mbv K<sup>~</sup>j c<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>to t<sup>~</sup>W<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>ŋQ  
g<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>R<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q| Ō<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>v w<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>R<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>v f<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>Z<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i v K<sup>~</sup>x K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i t<sup>~</sup>n<sup>~</sup>B<sup>~</sup>W<sup>~</sup>i w<sup>~</sup>K b<sup>~</sup>vB, Avg<sup>~</sup>vi R<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>B  
Avg<sup>~</sup>vi j t<sup>~</sup>M K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>j b<sup>~</sup>v n<sup>~</sup>m<sup>~</sup>j GB Le<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i i j v<sup>~</sup>B<sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>v c<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>j n<sup>~</sup>q<sup>~</sup>v hv<sup>~</sup>q|0 n<sup>~</sup>mbv K<sup>~</sup>vi  
D<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>ŋ GB ev<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>ev<sup>~</sup>Y Ō<sup>~</sup>p<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q t<sup>~</sup>nbvi R<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Z Av<sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>ŋ n<sup>~</sup>q b<sup>~</sup>v| Av<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>k K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>v t<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>N  
N<sup>~</sup>b n<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>q D<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q| So Av<sup>~</sup>m<sup>~</sup>te| t<sup>~</sup>nbvi <sup>~</sup>i R<sup>~</sup>vi K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>QB t<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>b ev<sup>~</sup>P<sup>~</sup>v n<sup>~</sup>v, K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i  
t<sup>~</sup>i<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>L t<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q| g<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>Q f<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>f<sup>~</sup>b Ki<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q| t<sup>~</sup>nbv N<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i w<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i G<sup>~</sup>m w<sup>~</sup>eQ<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>q i<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>q c<sup>~</sup>to|  
c<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>ki i v<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>ŋi t<sup>~</sup>\_t<sup>~</sup>K Av<sup>~</sup>m<sup>~</sup>v P<sup>~</sup>u<sup>~</sup>rc<sup>~</sup>-k<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>Ki M<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>ŋ ev<sup>~</sup>Z<sup>~</sup>m Av<sup>~</sup>Q<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>ant<sup>~</sup>q Av<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q|

b<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>v, W<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>-w<sup>~</sup>eb, N<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>P<sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>ij, Av<sup>~</sup>i K<sup>~</sup>P<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>P K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>j v c<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>i c<sup>~</sup>k<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i i c<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>k w<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>q Zvi  
eo f<sup>~</sup>vB G<sup>~</sup>m A<sup>~</sup>Ū<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>vi N<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i t<sup>~</sup>X<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>K| i<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>j t<sup>~</sup>\_t<sup>~</sup>K G<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q| w<sup>~</sup>eQ<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>q Zvi  
c<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>ki K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q e<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>m e<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>j, Ō<sup>~</sup>ev<sup>~</sup>P<sup>~</sup>W<sup>~</sup>v h<sup>~</sup>L<sup>~</sup>b D<sup>~</sup>ev<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>ev<sup>~</sup>n t<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>j v<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>bi j t<sup>~</sup>M w<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>k<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Z i i<sup>~</sup>  
Ki<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q Z<sup>~</sup>L<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup>B GB me<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>k n<sup>~</sup>B<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q| GK<sup>~</sup>Uv g<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup> ev<sup>~</sup>P<sup>~</sup>v t<sup>~</sup>Zvi, K<sup>~</sup>vi j t<sup>~</sup>M w<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>k, KB  
hv<sup>~</sup>q, t<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>bv t<sup>~</sup>Lu<sup>~</sup>R ZB i v<sup>~</sup>L<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Z c<sup>~</sup>vi m b<sup>~</sup>v|0

Ō<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>-wi Q<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>B<sup>~</sup>ov Zvi w<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q N<sup>~</sup>j<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>j Avg<sup>~</sup>vi t<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup> f<sup>~</sup>vZ t<sup>~</sup>K t<sup>~</sup>R<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>BZ<sup>~</sup>ŋ

S<sup>~</sup>to<sup>~</sup>i c<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>Z<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>to w<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>bi P<sup>~</sup>ij D<sup>~</sup>to h<sup>~</sup>ve<sup>~</sup>i D<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>| ev<sup>~</sup>Z<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>mi m<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>\_D<sup>~</sup>to-A<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>m<sup>~</sup>v  
i<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>b<sup>~</sup> c<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>Zv, aj v Av<sup>~</sup>i Ku<sup>~</sup>Ki N<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i A<sup>~</sup>Ū<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i i m<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>\_w<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>k GK<sup>~</sup>Uv c<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>R<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>ZK  
A<sup>~</sup>ven <sup>~</sup>Z<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>i K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q| w<sup>~</sup>U<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>g m<sup>~</sup>vZ-I<sup>~</sup>q<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>bi ev<sup>~</sup>j ŋ<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup> w<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>f hv<sup>~</sup>q| f<sup>~</sup>vB t<sup>~</sup>ev<sup>~</sup>  
t<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>D<sup>~</sup>B D<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>v w<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>q <sup>~</sup>i R<sup>~</sup>v eÜ K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i b<sup>~</sup>v|

Ō<sup>~</sup>m<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>S<sup>~</sup> Avg<sup>~</sup>vi t<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>j t<sup>~</sup>Zv L<sub>p</sub> K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i b<sup>~</sup>vB, <sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>v| thB t<sup>~</sup>j v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Ki g<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>m  
X<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>B<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q, t<sup>~</sup>mB t<sup>~</sup>el<sup>~</sup>v g<sup>~</sup>ivi m<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>q A<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>i d Avg<sup>~</sup>vi j t<sup>~</sup>M K<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>j v<sup>~</sup>ŋQ | f<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>e<sup>~</sup>l t<sup>~</sup>Zv  
t<sup>~</sup>M<sup>~</sup>ŋQ Avg<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup> i m<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>\_t<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>Zvg<sup>~</sup>iv<sup>~</sup>l t<sup>~</sup>Zv R<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>bv Avg<sup>~</sup>vi t<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>j v L<sub>p</sub> b<sup>~</sup>v| d<sup>~</sup>ic<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>q  
K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>nbv| Ō<sup>~</sup>A<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>i<sup>~</sup>d<sup>~</sup>i eÜ<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup> KB<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q, G<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>c m<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>eB A<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>i d<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i g<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>m  
X<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>B<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>Q| G<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>c<sup>~</sup>i L<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>Z<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i i GK<sup>~</sup> t<sup>~</sup>j v<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>i A<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>i d <sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup> eÜ Avg<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>m m<sup>~</sup>evi m<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>b  
Po g<sup>~</sup>vi ŋQ | Ave<sup>~</sup>vi t<sup>~</sup>KD K<sup>~</sup>q th G<sup>~</sup>g<sup>~</sup>w<sup>~</sup>c m<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>ŋ<sup>~</sup>e G<sup>~</sup>j v<sup>~</sup>K<sup>~</sup>vi W<sup>~</sup>v<sup>~</sup>B<sup>~</sup>t<sup>~</sup>j i e<sup>~</sup>emv



KfUij Kti | g<sup>3</sup>thv<v Gguc | thb g<sup>3</sup>hy< me AvKvg RvtqR Kiibi  
j vBtmY|0

OmKŠtZvi tcvjv tZv i bWQ tdbvmlWj l aiwQj |0

Onu aiQ tZv | Gguc KÉvi evPvi j tM hnb wgtQ ZnbB aiQ | tm tZv  
GjvKvi wntivBb, tdbvmlWj me e'emv KfUij Kti |0 Zvici Kš-Mjvq  
etj, 0`v`v, Avgvi me tkl ntq tMj | hfxi mgq w\_Kv me nivBtZ i i"  
Kijvg | tkl wQj Avgvi evPvUv, tmBUvl tMj GLb|0 tPvL Mmota cwb  
Kvibi `Øcvk w`q P`j i wFZI tXvtK | Mfxi Aemv` tctqtQ ZvtK | Mvtqi  
Ku\_v `ØMvtj i tgpZv-cov gL-Aewa tUt btbq | fvtK cvtk emv tiLB  
nqtZv Nvgtq cto, wKsev Ntgi Dci nvl qvq fvtm | Avtar-Ng-Avtar-  
RvMi tY gb Rto DmKŠK t`q KZ nvi vtbv mt, nvi vtbv gL...

2.

mKvj t\_ikB wCulC ejo | Ng tft0 tnbv mKvtj i b`v`Zwi Kti | `Øgx-`x  
eviv`vi tUvetj etm | DVvtbi t`qvtj i cvtkB cvnito mpekuj c`c`e  
wbta kvj MvQ tgsbx `wota AvtQ | DVvtbi tKvbvq gwi PMvQ | gwi P tctK jvj  
ntq AvtQ | k`vl jv-XvKv evDÜwii l qvtj i wk tetq cBkvK kvLvcKvLv wbtq  
Zvi mvgR` we`wi KiQ hZ`im=el tnbvi `Øgx nwg` KY@lx tiqb  
wgtj i wmwvei`K | tiqb wgtj i ÷vd Ktj wbtZ Zvt`i GKZjv evmvi  
mvgtbB DPz cvnitoi Pev ejoZ ami ntq AvtQ | Pvi eQti i tQj Awid  
Zvi tQvU dUej wU t`qvtj, DVvtb, Rvbvj vq Qto gvi tQ |

Awid tK tKvtj wbtq Ng cvotZ tPov Kti tnbv | Zvi Mjvq ØtLvKv Ngvj  
cvov Rpvj 0 MvbwU LmbK ci-ci Avcab-Avcab t`tg hv`Q | tnbvi `Øgx  
wclmclmntq etj, 0Mvb eU Ktiv | wenvix-cwK`wbMv mvt\_ tZvgvi hv  
wcvwZ, tZvgvti AvBmv nqtZv `BwZbw`bi gta` Lp KBiv hvBe|0 `Øxi  
Avk¼v l AvZ¼ tnbvi gvtSI mÁwii Z nq | evBti th tKvtb c`kã tnbv  
Pgk l tV | nwg` Avev l etj, 0Kqwb AvtM i bjvg XvKvq wgvj Uwi  
bvBgv me gvb | gvBiv dvj vBtZtQ | Zvici kvb GBLvbKvi, gvtb P` tNvYvi  
evOwj iv wenvi tMvti gvBiv dvj vBtZtQ, tZvgvti tZv Kvj tKB KBwQ

AvgtMv Awdmi wctivR Lvb Avi Zvi eDti jvk cvl qv tMtQ KY@lx  
b`xtZ | GLvbKvi evOwj iv `BRbtB RevB KBiv cwbtaZ fvmvq w`tQ|0

wctivR Lvb iv`vq tnbvtK t`Ltb ejZ, 0Avmmvjvgy AvjvBKg,  
fwmvvnve | K`vqm nivq Avc?0 tjvKvvi webqx m`@LY tnbvi gv\_vq  
Nti wcti evi evi Avtm | MZKvj mvi vZ GKve`yNg nq bvB Zvi |

ejo cwb t`qj tetq lVv cBtqi cvZvq cotQ | cwbi tduUvi Pvc  
cBcvZv btq cotQ GKUz ci-ci | nwg` evRvti thtZ PvBtj tnbv evav  
t`q | 0ewo\_vgtj weKvtj Mvj i mvgtbi t`vKvtbi w\_Kv PvBj, WvBj, wWg,  
wcvR wKbv wcv AvBtmv, evRvti hv l qvi `i Kvi bvB|0 `i Rvq g`ytUvKvi  
kã `ØRtbB Pgk l tV | nwg` etj, `i Rv Lbtjv bv | AvtM dUv w`qv  
`vtLv tK AvmtQ|0 nwg` MRMR Kti, 0cwmK`wbMv j tM tZvgvi wczjv-  
LwZti i Kvi tY Kvtj Kx AvtQ tLv`v Rvtb|0

tnbv KwúZ KtÉ wRÁmv Kti, 0tK `i Rvq? tK?0

0ewR, ewR, `i l qvRv Ltjv bv|0 `i Rv LtjZB kvnRw` Zvi `k eQti i  
tQj l mgvb-mn ZU`Nti XtK hvq | 0ewR, nvg AvctKv Nitg cvbv PvBtq,  
nvgv ev`PtK Avctj wM evPvBtq|0 Abgg Kti Zvi `k eQti i tQj  
l mgvbK Zvt`i Nti Avkt w`tj tm AvRxb Zvt`i tMjvg ntq\_vKte |  
tnbviv `ØRtbB bxie | AvKvix i tQv i qvi l KwgR-civ kvnRw` l obvi  
tKvb w`tq bvK gQzQ | tnbvi `ØvZ tPtc ati KvãZ KvãZ kvnRw`  
Avev l evsjv D`fvgwktq etj, evPvUvtK Rxb w`f`v `vl i ay tKv\_vl  
j`Ktq ivtLv |

tnbv `Øxi gLti w`k ZvKvq | nwg`i tPniv KtVvi Ges w`úp | tm  
etj, 0Avgt`i wec` tWtK AvbtZ PvB bv, wCR, Avcbv i P`j hvb GLvb  
t`k|0

w`sq- l tKŠZej -fiv `ØPvtL mevBtK t`tL l mgvb | dm@tMj Mj gL,  
Avj w` GKtRov tPvL, cvtq Kvtjv Pvgovi m`vtÜj, Mvtq Ltqwi mj l qvi,  
KZ@, gv\_vfwZ@ti kwg-Kvtjv Pj, nvtZ Kvtjv i tQv KvtVi tNvov | tNvovUv

nvZ dmtK gwUfZ cto tnbvi LvUi wbtP XfK hvq | LvUi wbtP gv\_v XpKtq  
tNvov AvbtZ e`-ntq cto lmgvb | tNvovi KvOB aj vgvL ej | nvZ wQbæ  
gfywQbæc`-tKi cZj |

nwig` wbtRB` iRv Lfj t`q, OmcR, Avcbv v Pj hvb GLvb t`tK | 0

Iiv Pj tMj tnbv WkTi I fV, 0Avj v tZvgv ti GZ eo mxgvi evbvBqv  
cVvBtQ!0 nwig` tPvL iVotq etj, 0wbtRi Rvb evPv AvtM | 0 Gici Avi  
mviv`pj` t`gx`xi gta` tKvfbv evK`wmbgq nq bv | evZvfm Dto-Dto  
\_uo\_ no epo bvgfQ cvvto | epoi cvb tctq t`qtj i Mvtq k`Vj v  
AvfRvZ, Mvi gvq dtj DfVtQ | weKvZ nwig` weQvbn tQto DfV hvq | tnbv  
NgvtZ tPov Kti | `iRvq KivNvZ, nwig` i KE`ti `iRv Lfj t`q tnbv |  
evRvti e`vMuv nvtZ Ztj w`fZ-w`fZ nwig` etj, 0lmgvbi evc, gv Avi  
lmgvbt i gvBiv KY@j tZ fmvqv w`tQ | lmgvbt i RvqMv w`tj I ti LBRv  
bv cvBqv nqtZv AvgvMvti l gvBiv t dj Z | 0

tnbv wPrKvi Kti I fV, 0tZvgvi Rb` ev`Pwv gitQ | Avgiv tZv `BvZbw` tbi  
gta` t`tki ewo ev BvUqv tKvfbvLvfb hvgywMqv, I ti AvgvMv mvt` wbcv  
hvBtZ cvi Zvg bv? `t`ei, wFZt0

nwig` wmwvmtq I fV, 0Avt`-K\_v etj v, tZvgvi evtciv tZvgv ti AvBmv Lp  
Kite | Iiv hv` Rvtb th D`fZ K\_v Kq Ggb ev`Pr tZvgvi Nti AvtQ  
tZvgvi jvk l cBov \_vKZ lmgvbi gvqi jvki mvt` | tZvgvi  
cvoovomkivB RvbvBqv w`Z | eis hv` evBPv \_vtKv, gtb ivBtLv Avgvi  
jvBMvB evBPv AvtQv | Avi gitQ tZv cvk`wmb | XvKvq th nvRvi-nvRvi  
evOvj gvi ZvtQ tnv | cvk`wmbtMv jvBMv Kv`v, Iiv tZvgv ti Kqv`b  
evPvBqv ivtL t`BtLv | 0

tnbv Avi Zvi cvk Rvtn`v gv\_vq tNvUv w`tq gL Kivo tPtc KY@j xi  
Zxti `votq t`tL, b`xtZ tccvi wgtj i KvPvgv wmwte tftm Avmv evtki  
`tci Mvtq AvUtk AvtQ lmgvbi jvk | tXDtq `j tQ | gv\_vfWZ`NbKvtj v  
Pj | b`xi l cvti ivevi eb | wQtb NbmeR cvvno tgn QvtqQ | AvKvtki  
cvfb gL Ztj NgS`wki | Avi b`xxti Zvi eveli jvk, kixii EaYsk

WvOvq, wbgusk Rfj | cvtkB GKUv Lwj tbsKv `j tQ | gvqi gZt`n evtki  
`tci l cvtk | AvKvkv mvj l qvi -Kwgr Avi gv\_vj Pj kpyt` Lv hvq |

cvvno, Rfj, k`vlj v, gvQ, KPvi cvbv Avi gZt`tnfiv b`x, fviZ kiYv\_x®  
K`v`u, jvtki`-MfU-fwi Rbc` cvi ntq wBR Mtg tctQvq tnbv | `xNc`  
kZ kZ RweZ ev AagZ gvbl wcvovi gZv mvi teta A\_ev KLbl  
wvjgvQi gZv nvPtoovQto fwi kixi tUtb cOYftq QuQ | SKStK  
tmvbwj mthP wbtP Zvt` i mvt` tnbv Zvi `t`gx`cyl-mn EaYRjm QfU  
Pj tQ | GK w`yMtgi cvk w`tq hwrQj Zviv | ct` tPvL coj gfyxb  
GK wki i cvtk GK Zi`Yxi t`n | tj vKRb ej vevj KivQj, Zvt` i Mtg  
i Re Avj x bvtg GK ivRvKvi Zvi `j ej wbtq Nti Nti XfK mevBtK ivg`v  
w`tq RevB Kti tQ | tqtqK ewotZ Ng cvotq ti tL cKti wMtmQj  
gvi qg | i Re Avj x ewo-ewo nZ`vA Pj vt`Q, cKti NvtUi GB Leti Zvi  
NgS`-tgtqK wbtq GK wkvtm t`sto eo iv`vq I fV tm | tj vKRb hLb  
etj, 0Avn ti, ev`Pwv ti gvBiv dvvBtQ, 0 ZLb Zvi tPvL cto tKvtj i  
wki w gfyxb | tm ewotZ tctQvbi AvtMB i Re Avj x Zvi ev`PvtK wLE  
Kti hvq | mSfbi ao nvtZ iv`vq AAvb ntq cto hvq gvi qg |

3.

Dvvtbi Kv`vcwbtZ QcQc ka Kti wek | Avtm | LvbK AvtM Soewo ntq  
tMtQ | dj kvUf` tNvtZi tevZvg tLv v | iO-DfV-hvl qv Ltqvi dj kvUAvi  
jvO civ wek | gv\_vj Pj ZLb l tFRv | tnbv wRAvmv Kti, 0Kx ti, Avg  
tUvKvBtZ evBi BvQvj ? KZ\_j v Avg tUvKvBQm?0

0gvf `f evj wZ nBtQ, gvm | gvq | Avgvi mvt` tUvKvBtQ | VvEv hLb tewk  
tewk cotZvQj gvq | wFZti tMtQ, Avgv ti l UvBb`v j Bqv tMtQ | 0

wek | PvPv tKtiwmtbi e`emv Kti | Zvi evel gviv tMtQ Zvi `kkte,  
i`ewg Kti | mKvtj cKti NvtU wek | gv, mUvi mvt` t`Lv ntj ewotZ  
tKtiwmb cvwtq w`fZ etj wQj | tPvOv w`tq wek | tKtiwmb Xvtj Mfxi  
Avfubtetk | thb GKUv Kg bv nq, A\_ev GKwe`y | DctP bv cto | ev  
nvtZi Kwbvbi bLwU Aci me btLi tPq eo | kvY`k`vgj v gL eo-eo  
cvcwoi D3/4j `f tPvL |

tKtiwmb Xvj v tkłl w`mRqxi nwm| tnbv etj , 0ZB tZv telv eo nqv  
tMQm| tKtiwmb Xvj v mKlv tMQm|0

jvRK tnfm vek| etj , 0gwm, evRvi w\_Kv Gnb AvigB tKtiwmb mKbv  
Avmb|0

0tZvi gvtqi KgyGnb GKUv ueqv Kivqv w`tZ|0

tnbvi PvPvZ tevb bwmgv cvtki Nti tnbvi fwei mvt\_ Mí KiłQ| Kyj tP-  
bxj ił0i XvKvB weU kwo civ, PcPtc tZtj -tFRvtbv Płj bwmgv GKvB  
K\_v etj hv`0, Zvi `0gx K\_v, mš#bi Mí | th-tgtq mviivRxb Lp Kg  
K\_v ej Z, GLb tm ej tZ`ii` Kiłj Avi \_vtg bv| GKB Mí , GKB K\_v  
eúevi cpivevE Kti |

tnbvi gtZvB gZ l Aa#Zi Rbc` cwo w`tq PAM0g t\_tK mbR M0tg  
tdti tnbvi PvPvZ tevb bwmgv| `0gx-mš#bnxb, GKv| PAM0tg Zvt`i  
wenvix comkiv Zvt`i mevBtK tWtK mbtq mltqUj | tmLvb t\_tK Zviv Avi  
Zvt`i mbR evmqv mdiłZ t`q bvb| mU`vq kwin`v bvtgi GK gunj v Rvbvq,  
cj`tliv Ab` evmqv\_vKte, GgbmK Zvi mKtkvi cjl | tmB mU`vq PrgyLłq  
t0tj tK w`vq t`l qvi ci bwmgv Avi tKvfbw`b ZvtK t`łL bvb| GKw`b  
mKvtj GK wenvix f`tjvk Zvi `0gx tK mbtq Avtm| Kvš-`pP, wegl0Zvi  
`0gx wgrvb Rvbvq, 0gtb nq AvgtMrti gvBiv UvBiv dvjvBe| tZvgvi  
t0tj ti mbqv AvmtZ PvBjvg, w`j bv| ev`PwWv c0Z`K ivtZ Kut` tZvgvi  
jvBMv|0 Zvi cłi K\_v\_tjv bwmgvi tevaki3i Dci w`tq hwr0j | hvl qvi  
Avtm Zvi `0gx Zvi nvtZ KtqKuv telw`w`tq hvq| 0Aiv nqtZv tZvgvti l  
alP KBiv gvBiv dvjvBe| tZvgvti tKD bó KiłZ AvBtj Zvi AvtMB  
AvZthZ`v KBtív|0 bwmgv gtbct0Y wekym KiZ, Zvi `0gx-mš#b griv hvte  
bv| Zviv mdił Avmte| tm Rvtb tm Rxełb tKvfbv Ab`vq Kti bvb| iv`vi  
wF0jKtKi KLbi AvNvZ Kti K\_v etj bvb| cvP lqv3 bvgvR cto evti-  
tZtiv eQi t\_tK| mbw0Z w0j tm, Avj v Zvi Dci GZ mb0i nte bv|  
mvZAvUv`b ci cwk`wb tqtq kwin`v mbw0Z Kti Zvi `0gx-mš#b griv  
tMłQ| tm ZvtK cvj vtZl mrvvh` Kti | tm l Avk¼v KiZ bwmgv bv-cvj vtj  
nqtZv ZvtK AvUłK tiłL alP Kiłe|

ag`xi` cwk`wb kwin`vi KvłQ, bwmgvi `0gx-mš#b nZ`vi tPłq mevB  
wgtj tqtqUvtK alP Kiłe Zv nqtZv Avi l teik cvc-KivR gtb nqtqQ|  
A\_ev nqtZv Zvi `0gx-mš#b nZ`vi Acivateva t\_tKB ZvtK cvj tq thłZ  
mrvvh` KtiłQ tm|

tnbvi eofvBtqi t0tj ivRxe vekj tPłq eQi -wZłbtKi t0vU| hłxi KviłY  
evev-gvtqi mvt\_ XvKv t\_tK cvj tq GłmłQ| my`i Rvgv, cvtq mviiv0Y RZv  
ev mvt0j cwiwNz ivRxei w0z-w0z0tU teovq tMvUv cvovi wkiwKtkvi |  
GgbmK ivRxei tPłq cvP-Qq e0ti i eo mKtkvtiivl | kúti PvKivPK` Avi  
AvZwekym mbtq GK`j t0tj i t0Zz; w`tq teovq ivRxe| Zvi bvbveqmx  
mKtl`iv i0teit0i Nyo, buUvB, nvtZ-evbvtbv bvbv tLj bv mbtq ivRxei  
mvgtb nWRi nq, ZvtK PgrKZ Kivi Avkvq| f3Kj t0to mU`vq ewo  
mdiłj ivRxei gv PUvm-PUvm cłłi `0Mvtj Po gvti |

0M0gi dwKmbi wRmKmbi tcvjvcvb mevB tZvi eUz nBqv tMłQ K`vb?  
dwKmb0v mvt\_ gvtv-tMvctU Npiv nvZ-cv-tPnivi bgbv tZv cvj dwKmb0v  
gtZv evbvBqv dvjvB0m| hłxi gta` Ni w\_Kv evBiv we bv, GgbmK DVvtb l  
bvqve bv|0

wekvtj vek| Głm ivRxełK WvtK, 0ivRxe0Y, ivRxe0Y, tLj vBtZ Avtmv|0  
Ni t\_tK ivRxei gv tei nqt etj , 0ivRxei mbqv evBti hvBtqv bv| DVvtb  
ev cvKNti i mvgtb L`vtj v|0

wek| gv\_v tbt0 mvq w`tq cvtqi exvłtj tFRv gwU tLvPvq| j0i Dci tei  
nqt AvtQ tKvgti -evav Kvłj v mZv| Zvi cvtqi KvłQ gwU t\_tK GKUv tKtPv  
gv\_v Ztj tQ| ewoi evav KvłRi gvbl nmj g Ni t\_tK GKUv Rj tPšwK tUłb  
Gtb t`q cwi`0b0Rvgv c`vU, `0cvtq RZv-civ ivRxełK emvi Rb`| gwj b  
kvU0j0 Mvtq, Lwj cvtqi vekłK tWtK tbq Zvi KvłR mrvvh` Kivi Rb`|  
ivRxe Rj tPšwKtZ etm `vtL vek| GKUv UKiv Kiv w`tq AvtiKuv KvłVi  
dwji Dci GłKKUv kvgK fv0tQ| kvgtKi tLvjłmi wfZi t\_tK big  
AskUKztei Kti ivb0łti i cvtk Rłov nl qv nvmłK Lvl qvt`Q| ivRxe `vtL  
big njy Zj vi gZ nvtmi ev`Pvt`i Lvl qvtbvtZ w0gMentq AvtQ vek|  
ivb0łti i cvUKwvi teovq dvK w`tq Drmwii Z tauqvq mU`v inm`gq nqt

I tV| nvn,tj vtK Lvl qvtvtZ e<sup>-</sup>-mek; ivRktei mvt\_ tLjtZ Avmvi K\_v  
we<sup>-</sup>SZ ntq hvq|

Mötgi cvtkB\_vbvknäi cwk<sup>-</sup>wb<sup>-</sup>mb<sup>-</sup> tbtgtQ etj mvi v Mötg AvZ¼ Oovq|  
AtbtKB Mötg tQto cqv vte wKbv tftc Üj vtgi gtZv t<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>j<sup>-</sup> j<sup>-</sup> tQ| Mötg  
Mötg kws-KugwU<sup>-</sup>Zwi ntqtQ| w<sup>-</sup>tb ivtZ mÜ<sup>-</sup>vq gvbtl i wdmwdm tkvrv  
hvq| gvtS gvtS wKQ-tj vKRb tcvUj v-tevPKv wbtq cÜq wbtktä Mötg tQto  
Ptj hvq| Mötg wdti Avmvi ci t<sup>-</sup>tK tnbv cÜq cÜZ ivtZ<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup>ctæ<sup>-</sup>tL,  
GgbwK w<sup>-</sup>tbi tej v Ngtj I<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup>ctæ<sup>-</sup>f<sup>-</sup>tq tRtM I tV|

cÜZ tfti Avtj v dUevi LwbK AvtM hLb PÆMötgMögx tUbwU Zvi ewoi  
KvtQi t=k<sup>-</sup>tb üBtmj evRvq, tnbv Ngt tfto aogo weOvovq D<sup>-</sup>tV etm|  
dnc<sup>-</sup>tq Kvt<sup>-</sup> | cvtk Ngtq<sup>-</sup>vKv<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup>gtK cÜq<sup>-</sup>bB RvM<sup>-</sup>tq tZvtj, Ögtb nq  
GK-tÜb cwk<sup>-</sup>wb wgvj Uwi t=k<sup>-</sup>tb bvtQ| nqZ AvAN<sup>-</sup>Evi gta<sup>-</sup> Avgivi  
ewoNi Rvj vqv cpvqv w<sup>-</sup>e| Ngtvtj B Avng<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup>ctæ<sup>-</sup>wL Avng| Ö

t<sup>-</sup>gtl mvq t<sup>-</sup>q, ÖtZvgivi ewoi mev<sup>-</sup>i AvtM Rvj vBe, tZvgi PvPvZ  
fvB<sup>-</sup>tqiv tZv me gv<sup>-</sup>eminb<sup>-</sup>tZ tM<sup>-</sup>tQ| Ö

evZvtm bvbv Lei AvtM Avkcvtki Mötg t<sup>-</sup>tK| Avi Mötgi gvb<sup>-</sup>l<sup>-</sup>uj AbyP  
t<sup>-</sup>i K\_v etj wdmwdm<sup>-</sup>tq| Nti i Pvtj i Dci w<sup>-</sup>tq etq hvq b<sup>-</sup>xi evZvm|  
tm-nvl qv Nj Nvj i dvk M<sup>-</sup>tj gvbtl i Kvtb-Kvtb d<sup>-</sup>w<sup>-</sup>tq hvq| ZvtK bZb  
tKvtb wdmwdmw<sup>-</sup>b tftc gvb<sup>-</sup>l Rb Avi I PgtK I tV| gvtqiv k<sup>-</sup> Kti etK  
Avkto at<sup>-</sup>i mšvtK|

mÜ<sup>-</sup>viwb tnbvi gvtK GK<sup>-</sup>w<sup>-</sup>b Gtm etj, Ögvw, evcQov wek<sup>-</sup>i KZ msMvg  
KBiv eo Ki<sup>-</sup>tZiQ Avctbiv tZv Rvtbb| cwk<sup>-</sup>wb Avng<sup>-</sup>h<sup>-</sup>w<sup>-</sup> tMivtq XtK,  
wek<sup>-</sup>i Lwj AvctbtMv Nti j<sup>-</sup>KvBqv ivBtLb| Avgvi tcvj vUvti Lwj  
evPvtq| Avgiv evP-gwi, Kcv<sup>-</sup>tj hv AvtQ nBe|

ÖtZvtMv j tM AvgvtMv fv<sup>-</sup>tj v LwZi, GBWv Mötgi nMj tZ Rvtb| tZvtMvti bv  
cvB<sup>-</sup>tj mev<sup>-</sup>i AvtM AvgvtMv ewoB AvBe tniv| Ö tnbvi gvtqi Revte  
mÜ<sup>-</sup>viwbi g<sup>-</sup>tL mÜ<sup>-</sup>v Nbvq|

w<sup>-</sup>tbi tej v e<sup>-</sup>ev-gvtqiv cÜvš-tPöv Kti mšvtK Nti teta ivL<sup>-</sup>tZ| Gi  
gvtSI wki wKtkvti iv e<sup>-</sup>ev-gvtqi tMi<sup>-</sup>wj e<sup>-</sup>-Zvi dvk M<sup>-</sup>tj tem<sup>-</sup>tq cto  
j<sup>-</sup>šebvq| w<sup>-</sup>tbi Avtj v dU<sup>-</sup>tZB evZvtmi meR avbt<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>tZ tX<sup>-</sup>D<sup>-</sup>tqi nuzOwb  
D<sup>-</sup>¼<sup>-</sup>j SKStK w<sup>-</sup>tbi Avtj vi D<sup>-</sup>tm Zvt<sup>-</sup>i g<sup>-</sup>tbi hveZxq k¼<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup>Kti t<sup>-</sup>q|  
evB<sup>-</sup>tii big evZvm Zvt<sup>-</sup>i DZjv Kti| ewötZ tftR| cK<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>i ev b<sup>-</sup>xtZ  
m<sup>-</sup>uzivq| gvtV<sup>-</sup> j<sup>-</sup>wZ Avi mvZPvov tL<sup>-</sup>tj | mev<sup>-</sup>i wdmwdmw<sup>-</sup>b t<sup>-</sup>tK mspw<sup>-</sup>gZ  
AvZ<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>i tggv<sup>-</sup> i w<sup>-</sup>i AÜKvi chšB| tnbvt<sup>-</sup>i Mötg h<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>Kuj xb cÜ<sup>-</sup>g nZ<sup>-</sup>vi  
mse<sup>-</sup>v wU AvtB Lvtj KDw<sup>-</sup>l b| AvgMvtQ Sj vtvv j vkuU tm cÜ<sup>-</sup>g t<sup>-</sup>tLwQj  
tRvni bvgvR t<sup>-</sup>tK tdivi ct<sup>-</sup>|

eÜ<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>i mvt<sup>-</sup> kvgK KvtZ wM<sup>-</sup>tqQj wek<sup>-</sup>; Mötgi cwög cvovi tklgv<sup>-</sup>vq|  
kvgK, wšbK, X<sup>-</sup>v mewKQy wgvj t<sup>-</sup>q tetZi Wvj f<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>i n<sup>-</sup>šB Ki<sup>-</sup>tZ ewo  
wdi<sup>-</sup>Qj | nmbd wgvvi Ovovewoi AvgvMv<sup>-</sup>b cv<sup>-</sup>i n<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>Q hLb, gvtV etm<sup>-</sup>Qj  
kws-KugwU<sup>-</sup>i m<sup>-</sup>Pe wgbnvRDw<sup>-</sup>l b I Zvi<sup>-</sup> š<sup>-</sup> m<sup>-</sup>vKti<sup>-</sup> AvRmi Avj<sup>-</sup> Avi  
Kvgi<sup>-</sup>¼<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>gvb| Mötg KqUv w<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>yNi AvtQ, Kte-bvM<sup>-</sup> cvK Avng<sup>-</sup>ct<sup>-</sup>ct<sup>-</sup>QvtZ  
cv<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>i, cvK Avng<sup>-</sup>Avmevi AvtM kws-KugwU<sup>-</sup>i ceš<sup>-</sup>z Kx n<sup>-</sup>l qv<sup>-</sup> i Kvi —  
Gme w<sup>-</sup>el t<sup>-</sup>q we<sup>-</sup>wi Z Avtj vPbv n<sup>-</sup>v<sup>-</sup>Qj | AvRmi Avj<sup>-</sup> B cÜ<sup>-</sup>g etj, ÖH gvj j  
ev<sup>-</sup>Pvti WwK| wek<sup>-</sup>; Gv<sup>-</sup>tK Avq<sup>-</sup>Ö Zvi m<sup>-</sup>šx Ab<sup>-</sup> wki<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup> i AvRmi ewo Ptj  
th<sup>-</sup>tZ etj |

wek<sup>-</sup>; GwM<sup>-</sup>tq Gtj Zvt<sup>-</sup>i GK<sup>-</sup>Rb etj, ÖWe cvBov Lvl qv AvgvtMvti | Ö We  
cvovi Rb<sup>-</sup> GK<sup>-</sup>Rb t<sup>-</sup>što wM<sup>-</sup>tq Zvi ewo t<sup>-</sup>tK<sup>-</sup> v<sup>-</sup>wbqv Avtm| G Mötgi  
tj vKRb Rvtb G wKtkvi<sup>-</sup> t<sup>-</sup>hvtZ MvQ Rwtq at<sup>-</sup>i t<sup>-</sup>ctvtq j wdtq j wdtq  
D<sup>-</sup>tV th<sup>-</sup>tZ cv<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>i bvt<sup>-</sup>tKj MvtQi gv<sup>-</sup>vq|

MvtQi gv<sup>-</sup>vq D<sup>-</sup>tV wek<sup>-</sup> etj, ÖKvKv, bvt<sup>-</sup>tKj cv<sup>-</sup>i gybwK Lwj WweB?Ö

ÖLwj WweB cvBov Avb| Ö

wek<sup>-</sup>tK mvg<sup>-</sup>tb<sup>-</sup> wotq<sup>-</sup> vK<sup>-</sup>tZ etj Wt<sup>-</sup>ei cwb Lvq Zvi v| Zvi ci ZvtK cvtk  
emtZ etj | wek<sup>-</sup>; f<sup>-</sup>ite nqtZv Wve tKtU ZvtK Lvl qvte GLb| Wt<sup>-</sup>ei cwb<sup>-</sup>i  
tPtq w<sup>-</sup>fZ<sup>-</sup>t<sup>-</sup>i kumUKz<sup>-</sup>te<sup>-</sup>wk cÜ<sup>-</sup> Zvi |

bviþKj MvtQi wbtP eKj dtj i gtZv bviþKj dj Qovþbv| MvtQi tMvovi  
Kvtjv GK MnYi nv Kti AvtQ| Kvtjv wccov, bvbvi Ktgi tcvKv Avmv-hvl qv  
KiþQ| wek| GKevi gvQtK wRtAm KtiwQj OmvtQi tMvovq GZ eo Mvl v  
K'vb?0 gv etj wQj th MvQtK bjb Lvl qvtZ nq|

tm thb wPrKvi wþZ bv cvti, tmRb" wgbnvR wccob tþK Zvi gþ teita  
tdtj | wenYj eo-eo `þPvtL ivtR"i we`sq wbtq wek| Zvt"i wþK ZvKvq|  
Wve KivUvi `v wþq Kuctq ZvtK nZ"v Kiv nq| gZ wKtkvti i `þPvL we`sq  
c0q wOUþK temiþq Avtm tKvUi tþK| gZt"ni jw0 Ztj AvRmi etj,  
0jb, gvj j ev"Ptvi tgvmj gwmb KivBqv t"Bl0 AvRmi wbtRB gtZi  
wKkwtþK AvovAwo Pvi fWM Kti KvtU dtj i gtZv Kti | jvkUw GKUv  
AvgMvtQ Sij þq t`q| G-msev` AvZ¼ Qnoþq cto, mevi avi Yv nq cwmK`-  
wmb ewmbx nqtZv M0tg Pþj GtmtQ| Ni tþK tKD tei nq bv|

evZvtm tXDþq avbtþZ t`vtj, cþKti KPni cvbvi Avovþj fvþm UKþiv-  
UKþiv tgN| tejv cto GtmtQ| Qvqv `xNzi nt"Q| gmvRt"i cvtk tKvtbv  
MvtQ NjYtWþK hvþ"Q µgwMZ| gZt"ni KvtQl wfo bvb| mÜvimb wbtRB  
cþTi gZt"n bvgvq MwQ tþK| Avþj wþq hZæKti i³ gþQ t`q|  
tXDþLj vþbv meR avbtþZi cvk wþq cþTi i³v³ gZt"n Kufa wbtq  
AvgvMvb, Kuvj MwQ, tj eþSvtci cvk wþq, evkevMvtbi gta" wþq axi  
c`þqtc mÜvimb ewmo tdti | kvvjv, wgwó, i³v³ gþwU gvþqi Kufa cto  
AvtQ| gþ tþK i³gvLv jvjv tei nt"Q| `xN©cvcwogq `þPvtLi cvZv  
ZLb| tLvj v|

ewk hZw" b wekþi gv teþPwQj, Kvtiv mvt\_ GKUv K\_vl tm etj bvb|

4.

tnbvt"i ewoi tjeþSvtci cvtki mi" iv"wi gv\_vq gmvR` | wgbvti Pw-  
Zvivi wmiwgtþKi bKkv| gmvRt"i wccobB Kei"wb| tnbvi ehev, `v"v-  
`w" kwqZ GLvtb| Kei"wb Avi iv"wi gvSvgs GKUv Pl ov Lvj |  
Lvj cvtoi DþzmoK aþi hþ"i i"i wZb gvþmi gv\_vq M0tg tdti Sbvþ tnbvi  
tQvU tevþ| tRjvknþi Lvjvi ewoþZ tþK Ktj R coZ tm| Ktj þR thþZ

"i" Kivi AfwKw"tbi gta knþi `Ab lþv, knþi GtmtQ 0avivtjv  
Ztjvqv0| njy iþ0i `wþYgþLx t"vZjv ewo| tMtU gvaexj Zvi Svo,  
ewoi mvgþb wþq t0tj iv Mvb tMtq hvq, 0tZvgvþi tj tMtQ GZ th  
fvþjv...0| mviv knþi hþKt"i AvKIþYi tK" nþq DþVtQ nj" iþ0i  
gvaexj Zvi ewo|

tKvgi Qvcvþbv w Nj Kvtjv Pj | Qt"vgq nvlvi fwb| tQvU-eo mevi tPvtL  
tPvL tiþL miwmi K\_v ejv Ggb AvZwekþmx tqtq GB knþi tKD  
tKvtbw" b tþL bvb| Zi"Yiv AvCvq SbvþK wbtq kvþ-Akvþ bvbv K\_v  
etj | nwmþZ tþ0 cto| Sbvþ nwmgtLi KtqKkZ MþRi gta" th-we"jr  
we"Qwi Z nq ZvtZ AvZwUwZ wþZ cvovi hþKiv n"vtgþþi ewkþ qvj vi  
wþK avegvb wkiþ"i gtZv tatq hvq|

Ktj þR m`-thvM"vbKvix A\_0wzi wKþK Zvi tlvUeBtqi dvtK wPiKU  
þR t`q|

‘There is sparkling glow in your eyes. To be honest, I can’t  
maintain eye contact with you for more than a few seconds.’

wPiKU tctq Kw-mþkþl wKþKtK GKv tctq tm etj, 0m"i, Avgvi mvgþb  
Avccb thfvþe bvfvm nþq hvb, Kw Kxfvþe wþeb?0

tKvtbv Reve bv wþqB wKþK tctqZi `þPvtLi wbtP Ki"Y nwm Sij þq  
ivþL| Qvt` tLvj v-Pj tqtj hLb Avcb gþb tm MvBZ 0gagþj Zx WvtK,  
Avq, dj dvþþi G-tgþvq,0 A\_ev Zvi wccþ Ab" tKvtbv Mvb, cvovi  
Zi"Yt"i tKD-tKD tMjvc ev MÜivR Qto gvi Z Zvi wþK, ev wkm  
evRvZ| c0Y fþi tm DctfvM Ki Z Avµvš-weavš-cþqcc0\_xþ"i Dbþ" bv|  
wKš"wbþR Kvtiv tctq coZ bv| Avi ZvtK wbtq cþqcc0\_xþ"i Dj w-D"Qvþm  
wþKw" b Zvi wZj -wZj AvZwekþm gnmvgj" nþq lþv|

hþ"xi gvþS SbvþM0tg wdti Gþj Guv GKUv Lei nþq hvq| tKD-tKD  
wclmwclmwþq etj, 0Gnb hLb cvK AwgþMivþg XþZvtQ, GBmgq GB gvBqv  
wdiv AvBþjv K"vb|0 M0tgi nvB"þj Kw tUv-G covi mgq M0tgi eLvþU



\_vtK| Zvi fqkb` `wó t`tl cvK tmbviv ZvtK cvMj wKsev mbövmx tftē  
wKQzetj bv|

tnbv, tnbvi tQij, gv, fwe, fvBiqi tQij, Ntīi mevBtK nwig` Ntīi  
gvPvt0 Ztj t`q| `iRv eÜ KiZ tMtj tPvtL cto DVvtb cvKewmbx,  
GtKevti tPvtLi mvgtbB| 0NiKv mejtM Kurv? gy<sup>3</sup> Kurv?0 eU w`tq  
tKD GKRb Zvi wbgwt½ j w\_ gvti| tKvtbv c0k0B Reve Zvi g\_ t\_tK  
tei nq bv| Aveil j w\_ | tm tqtSq cto hvq| GKUv kã g\_ w`tq evi  
Kti bv Zeyl Pvi eQti i tQij Awid gvPvt0i Dci t\_tK t`tl evertK \_uj  
Kti, cfi v Ni j EfE Kti cvK`wbt`i Pij thZ| gZt`n tqtSq cto  
\_vtK| tQij i g\_ t\_tK hvZ tKvtbv Avl qvR bv tei q, gv cfi vmgq Zvi g\_  
tPtc ti tLwQj |

hfxi AtbK eQi ci l, c0q tfvi-ivZB tnbvi gv\_vq tUbi ūBtmj tetR  
DVZ| GKtUbfwZ`cvK`wb`mb`wb`wtq tUv \_vtg Zvi gMtRi wfZti| m-eyl  
c`vitiW Kti| Ng tft0 hvq wbtRi Zxe`ur`w`tb|

5.

hfxi ci eofvB-fwei mvt\_ tnbv cymn XvKvq Pij Avtm| fvB miKwi  
KgRZvP ZviB Z`weti XvKvq`tj PvKwi tbq| eofwe AvKvti CwztZ  
ejStq t`q, Zvi fvB PvKwi tRwmo Kti w`tqtQB hLb, tm thb GLb  
Avj v`v emvq Dtv hvq| DEi tMvovtbi wUbtkW GKZjv t`o-i`tgi emvq  
mvetj U ltv tnbv| emv fvov w`tq gv-tQij i Lveti i cqmvl Avi c0q  
\_vtK bv| tKvtbvi Kg`0tejv tLtg tQij i nvZ ati tm gv\_v wPz Kti`tj  
hvq| gvgvi ewo ev Ab` tKv\_vl`vl qvZ \_vKtj tQij Uv tmw`b tCU cfi  
Lvq| nvtgkvB GZ tewk Lvq th tLtgB c0kuzi WtK t`šovq| fvBiqi eD  
ev Ab`vb` AvZ`Rtbi mvgtb gv LwbK msKwPZ ntq cto G-Rb`|  
mvetj U-Gi emvi cvtki i`tg`v`uZ` Kjt n K`-AK` bvbv wLw`#LDtoi  
dj Swo eBtZ \_vtK| c0YcY tPov Kti Mf, Qov i`wbtg tQij i gtbvthvM  
Ab`w`tK mivZ| wKs` Oq eQi eqtmi gta`B evsjv kãfvEvti i c0q  
hveZxq Mwij Awid i tVw`n`ntq hvq|

hfxi KtqK eQi ci`ewkK`TgZv-000 Avi be` mveaven`xt`i Aevi  
jUcvU t`tk hLb Pig Lv`vive`Zwi nq, tnbvi tRovZwij i Rxebl  
kZLE ntq hvl qvi Dcµg nq| eofwe tmmgq TvZv ntq Avtm RxeB|  
gvSgta`B`B`wZb tmi Pvj, Wvj, AvbR, mevR cvwltq t`q| tmmgq M0g  
t\_tK msev` Avtm kji ggtP tnbvi`0gx nwig` AweKj Zvi eveli tPniv  
tctqQj|`tj i evPvt`i LvZv t`Ltz-t`Ltz tnbvi Gme K\_v gtb cto  
nwig`i gLuv gtb KitZ tPov Kti tm| kvimol gviv tMtQ eQi Lvtbi  
AvtM| Zvi Amy`Zvi Lei tctq| t`Ltz hvl qv nq bvB|

fwei KvQ t\_tK avi Kti kji tK t`Ltz M0tg hvq tnbv| tUv-evtmi  
aKtji ci M0tgi D`vi c0kuzK tmS`th`c0YpvA`j` wdti cvq Awid|  
gvvti nvZ Mtj t`sto hvq mtl`TjZ c0RvcwZ, dnos aitZ| tKvgj nvl qvi  
tXDtg t`v`j avbtTjZ, Zvi Dci DoS-Awid i tikug Pj| M0tgi cfi v  
c\_Uv Awid j wdtq-j wdtq hvq| GKUv eo w`wNi cvto cwi Z`<sup>3</sup> c0Pxb  
GK gw`i, k`vl j vq Kvj tP i0 atitQ| gw`ti i tMvovq Nb DPzNm| Awid  
wFZti Dwk t`q| gvbj Avi ci i`iKtbn we0v| gv ZvtK tUv wbtq Avtm,  
0mvc AvtQ wFZti|0 w`wNi GKcvtk emZemoNi, NuU, Ab`cvkMwij tZ  
eukSvo, AvgMvt0i mwi, Kvj tP-meR Rtj i`Ktbn eukcvZv-AvgcvZvi  
gvS KZ`uj num mvi teta c`vitiWi fwtZ Pij hv`Q| w`wNi KvQB  
tMvqv Ntīi cvtk teovi tQv GKpvj v Ntī tqtSq cvZv cvwtZ kji i`tq  
AvtQ| teovi Mvtq tSj vtvv i`kZ tbsiv, gwj b wKQz KvcoPvco Sj tQ|  
kji i tPniv i mvt\_ nwig`i Avi tKvtbv m`k`bvB| kvY`ntZ ntZ ci i  
gtZv ntq tMtQ Zvi g\_ | eKti Pvgov nvt0i wFZi Xjt tMtQ| tnbv efxi  
wKivl Vv RxY`nvZ ati |

0Awg tnbv|0

ex tPvL Ztj t`Ltz tPov Kti|`0tPvtLi tKvUi t\_tK cvw Mwtq cto|

0GB th Avcbvi bwZ|0

Awid tK t`wltq t`q tnbv| ex KvgivbDwi b bwZtK`0nvtZ`uk`Kti|  
gv\_vi Pij, tPvtL, Kvtb, Mjvq, nvtZi Av0tj, meP| ex etj, 0tZvgvi

kvi wo euBPv \_vKtZ AvBj v bv| Zgvi cjtZi j vBMv th KZ Kv`v KvbtQ tMv|0

0kixi tKgb Gnb? Lvl qv-`vl qv Ki Zvti b wb?0

0LvBtZ cwi tMv, gv| wKS' Lvl b tZv cvB bv| tZigvti t`liti tZv evj er`PvtiB Lvl qvBtZ cvti bv, Avgvti Lvl qvBe KB w\_Kv| Ggb Afive Rxeib t`wL bvB| gv tMv, Avgvti 20-30Uv UvKv w`qv hvI |0

tnbv avi Kti gv-t0tj i Avmv-hvl qvi UvKv GtbtQ| GB UvKv gym-tktl fmetK tdiZ w`tZ nte| kjiitK KvutZ t`tL tml Kv` , Avi etj , 0AveYv, er`Pwviti Lvl qvtbi cqmvI Avgvi KvQ bvB|0

nVr tj vKlv Dcp ntq tnbvi `0cvtq Suctq cto| 0gv tMv, cvtq awi , ZB Avgvti UvKv w`qv hv|0

mvivRxeb M`xi , AvZm`ybtevam`ubeth-kjiitK tm wPbZ Zvi RvqMvq 7javZ`ci i gtZv GKlv RvYRvY`GKRb gvbl tK Zvi cvtq cotZ t`tL tm AevK| 0AveYv, Avgvi tU`bi fivon nBe bv|0 etj tnbv Kut` |

M0g t`tK XvKvq wdti Gtm ivtZ Awid t`tca`tL, tPqvti etm tLvj vPj gv AvKvtk Dto hv`Q| Av`p-Mvtq KtRv`v`v Zvi gvtqi cv atj Stj AvtQ|

6.

tnbv gšxi i`tgi mvgtb ItqWsi`tg Atc7IgvY mKvj 11Uv t`tK| mipej tqi tMtUi cvtk l tquWsi`tg mKvj bqUv t`tK GMvti vUv Uvbw `BNÈv etm wQj| Zvi mvt\_ AvtQ fvBtqi t0tj ivRxe| tMtU Atc7Ivi mgqUv ivRxtai tKtU hvq GmGgGm tj bt`tb| tnbvi fmei LvjuZ fvB 1vY gšYvj tqi KgRZ7I wZubB cvm cvWvtbvi e`e`v Ktib| tnbvi eo fvB civgk`q gšY Avān mwj tgi KvQ thtZ| wZub hv`l gY`hY`x Zvt`i GjvKvq kmš-KwguWj tPqvig`vb wQtb, wKS` hY`xi tPŠwtk eQi ci gšY ntq GjvKvi tj vKRtbi Z`wei-U`wei tkvtbb| wgv`v Ltbi gvqj vtq t0tj

tRj LvUtQ, t0tj i dmm ntq thtZ cvti , G-fivebv gšxi KvQ Zwoitq wbtq tMtQ ZvtK| mipej tq hvq fvBtqi t0tj tK wbtq|

tnbvi mekpe`vj q-coqv t0tj Awid tK cvj k Avti ÷ Kti tQ| mi Kwi `tj i GK QvI tZv Ltbi gvqj vq `B b`at Avmwg Kiv ntqtQ ZvtK| \_vbvi AwdmvitiK tnbv KZ th tevSvtZ tPov Kij , 0tkvtbb, GB tj vK hLb Lp nq, Avgvi t0tj ZLb Kwj vq Avgvi mvt\_ Avgvi dcvZ tevtbi evmvq| Awg Avcbvt`i HLvbKvi AvtWm w`qv t`B, Avcbvii tLvR Kti b|0

tnbvi Gme Abtita cvj k Reve t`q, Ggwc mvtne e`w`MZfvte Pvb Avmwg iv aiv coK| Avmwg tQto w`tj Dvb Zvt`i mmtcU Kivteb| cti cvj kivB AvKvti-Bwz tZ Rvbvq gwW7I tKtm GK t`tK mvZ b`at chS`-tK tK Avmwg nte, me`vbxq Ggwc mvtne wK Kti w`tqtQb|

tnbv etj , 0GZeo gY`thv`v!0

Awdmvii tntm etj b, 0Avcv, mevivax `tj i tbZv-Kg7I i e`vcvti ivRvKvi gY`thv`v mevB GKB AvPiY Kti |0

Av7kce kvš- GZ Kg-K\_v- ej v Awid Kxfvte tdiWwJ aij , ivRbmZ, Ggwc, Kvi mvt\_ KLB wgtktQ, tnbv etS DVtZ cvti bvB| Awid Kvm tUv- G covi mgq Zvi w7I tnbvtK tWtK etj wQj Awid c0qB `tj hvq bv, Ges Zvi KvQ Lei GtmQ th tm AvtRevR t0tj t`i mvt\_ tgtk| tnbv Db7Ei gtZv gviai Kti Awid tK, Avi mvi w`b KvbtKwU Kti| gvi tL tql bxi e`vtK Awid, gvtqi tKvbtv c0k0B Reve t`q bv| wZb w`b gv t0tj evm t`tK tei nq bv| wZb w`b Zviv tKD cwb Qov tZgbwKQB LvqI w| gvtqi kZ AbtqI Awid g7L wKQz t`q bv| tnbv Awid di eU`i tWtK Zvt`i UvKv w`tq etj l tK evBti wKQz LvBtq AvbtZ| Gi ci , t0tj t`wi Kti wditj ev covtkvov bv-Kitj KvbtKwU Kti tQ, Abtq-webq Kti tQ, wKS` Mvtq nvZ tZvtj wv Avi | Awid covtj Lvq GKmgq gtbvthvMx nq, mekpe`vj tq BvZvfm Avbm`Kvfm fvZ`nq| wKS` ivRbmZ, Ggwc, Avi 7I gZvi KvQi tj vKRtbi m7Z Zvi thvMvthvM Ktg bv|



gšxi i"tg GKRB GKRB gvb| tXvK Avi tnbvi ür`ú`b evotZ \_vtK| GLbB nqfZv Zvf`i WwK coe| mjU-UvB-civ eo Awdmvi XfKtQ| tm tewi tg Gtj B tnbvi gL mv`v nq hvq| k³ Kti ivRxei nvZUv aši ivtL| ivRxe etj , òdæš, KucfZtQb K`vb? fq j vM?0

Òbv,0 tnbv Reve t`q|

dcj nvZ aši ivLv ivRxe Zvi gL Li w`fK ZvKtq `vtL Zvi `fPvL tetq cwb Mvoq coQ| Awdmvi iv mevB GtK-GtK tewi tg hvq| ivRxe vMtg wGm-Gi KvtQ tLwR wbtq Rvtb, gšx GLb GKUv wguUs-G tewi tg hvteb| wdi`eb NÈv-`ß cti| Zvi cti t`Lv nte| gšxi wGm-Gi i"tg Zviv DfV vMtg etm| wKQz cvf`bv gvMwRb| tewi fivMB miKwi cKvkbv| fjavZ, ZòvZ©ivRxe GK Mvwb cwb tPtg Lvq| Zvi cvtk Zvi dcy cv`ii gtZv wb\_e etm AvtQ| ivRxe GmGgGm tj bt`tb Avevi e`-ntq cto|

e`w³MZ mPte| tLvj v`iRv w`tg Zviv `vtL gšx Nti XfKtQ| GKvÈti i kwš-Kuguli tjvKuv 2003-G gšx| tnbvi gv\_vi wFZi GKtUb wguj Uwi bvtg òej , g³ Kuv?0

tQtj Awid tRj Lvbi `MfÜ i"tg KvZiv"Q, ògv tMv, evBi KBiv bvl Avgvti!0 còZivfZ Ngtvbi mgq KKi wj Kut`| tnbvi gtb nq Zvi tQtj UvB Ku`tQ thb|

nVr gšxi wGm-Gi i"tg wettüviY NtU, òAvj w`wbqvq Avi-Kvtiv KvtQ hvgybv ti, Avi Kvtiv KvtQ bv!0 ivRxe `vtL Zvi dcyNvtZ NvtZ AAvb nq tqtStZ j jUtq coj| gšxi wGm AcfZ `wotq cto, òGB me Amj, cvMj, giv-av gvb| wqv wguw`fZ Avtmv K`vb?0 MR MR Kti GKvB, òhZme dij ZtSvtgj v!0 wenj, fxZ, mš`-ivRxe etj , òdæz Avæš gtb nq gviv hvq bvB| Avcbvi tdvb w\_Kv Avevti GKUztdvb Kwi, m`i?0

`vi dj 2009

## civj vj bxj

Kqir`b AvfMi GKUv K\_v gtb coj GLbv nwm cvq| tjvKuv t`tki còvbgšxi cfi Nwbò GK eUz etj wbtRi cwiPq t`q| Amxg fIgZvai etj cwiwPZ tm| ebvbtZ Avgvi evmvi WBS i"tg Gtm etm| wRÁvmv Kwi , tKvb tqtqK Zvi j vMte; cj tbrf`i gta` tKD, bwK bZb tqtqf`i t`Lve|

Reve t`q, òbv Avcbvi mvf` Mí Kie|0

Awg ewj , òiayZv tKb, etmb, Mí Ktib, Zvi ci PgrKvi Af eqmx tKvtbv tqtqK t`B| `j fš-wKQztqtq GtmQ|0

gPwK nvtm| òAtbtKi KvtQ tZvgvi Mí itbriQ| còq mevB etj tQ Zng wbtRi LpB AvKI fXq| BD DBj tMU Bbv d tctguU, j U tgvv `vb BDÖW G· tca|0

ZvtK Awg tevSvtZ tPov Kwi , ò`vtLb, GB RvqMuv GLb AwgB Pvj vB, wš`wbtR Avi cqmvi Rb`i B bv|0

òZng Rvtbv, Awg bv Pvbtj evsvt`tki tKv\_vl Zng GB e`emv Pvj vtZ cvi ev bv?0

Awg bxite Awg Zvi gL Li w`fK ZvKtq \_wK| kvšfvte ZvtK ewj , òAvcb hZ abx ev fIgZvai gvb|B tnbv bv tKb, Awg cqmvi Rb`i Bbv Avi Kvtiv mvf`|0

tjvKuv weortj i gtZv \_vev wUtq LwbKfY bxie \_vtK, thb Gfwb Nvtq coe| Nti Pricvtk tPvL Nvtq Rvbvvi c`f, c`f Otq Avmv tkI weKvtj i tiv`i clwj , tUvj wfkB, wigtvU KtEtj , tcbwÈs `vtL| Zvi ci DfV vMtg i"tgi `iRv eU Kti t`q| Awg ewj , òtKvtbv jvf bvB, AvgvtK tRvi Kti tic Kij Awg tca KbdvtiY Kie, ZLb Avcbvi cvj wUKvj cvw©AvcbvtK D×vi Kite bv| Avcbv Rvtbb Awg cò-wUDU, jvRkiqj evj vB Avgvi bvB|0

Avgvi gŕLi w`ŕK tj vKuv ZwKtq \_vŕK| Zvici c`vU Lŕj Zvi mŕekvj  
cj`lv½ Zŕj aŕi etj , ðevŕci Rŕbŕŕ`LQ Gi Kg? Rŕetb ŕZv Kg gvŕb| i  
mŕŕ\_ ŕkvl bvB| Ggb wRwbm ŕ`LQ Avi?0

gŕb gŕb ewj , `wovl , ŕZvgvi dUwmb QUvB| Zvi mvgŕb ŕ\_ŕK mŕi wMŕq  
`iRv Lŕj w`ŕq ewj , ðGB gŕŕZ©GLvb ŕ\_ŕK Pŕj hvb, bvBŕj WŕBfvi,  
`vŕivqvb WwKe|0 ŕm wKgtZv c`vU Uvb w`ŕq cŕi wŕmŕm&KiŕZ KiŕZ  
tewiŕq hvq| etj hvq, ðLvbwK, ŕZvgvi ŕ`So KZLwb Awg ŕ`BLv ube|0

ŕm tewiŕq ŕMŕj Avgvi teWi`ŕg XŕK GKUv ewj k Avi l qviŕWŕe ŕ\_ŕK  
GKUv Pŕ`i tei Kŕi Gŕb Qŕŕ` Pŕj hvB| AvKvk fŕZ©Ziv ŕ`wL| bviŕKj  
cvZv miŕi&Kŕi KucŕQ| Uŕei nŕmŕnbn dŕj i MÜ cŕiv Qŕŕ`i evZmŕK  
Av`QbŕKŕi ŕiŕLŕQ|

cŕj ŕki EaŕZb KgRZŕ, Avgvi eÜz (BkwZqvK) nŕmnbŕK ŕdŕb Kwi | me  
Lŕj etj wRÁvŕv Kwi Avwi d bŕŕg cŕBŕg wŕwb÷vŕi i t0ŕj i ŕKŕŕbŕv Nwb0 eÜz  
AvŕQ wKbv| nŕmnb Rvbŕq, ŕm PvgPv RvZŕq ŕKD, AZ Nwb0 eÜz bv| ŕZgb  
KŕŕQi ŕKD nŕj ŕm RvbZ| ðZŕe Avgŕŕ`i Awdŕm Gŕm cŕBŕg wŕwb÷vŕi i  
t0ŕj i eÜz cwiPq w`ŕq ŕlgZv ŕ`Lvq| wŕwfbŕeAwcdmŕi i ŕcw÷s Ki vq, eÜ  
wŕwbŕi Awcdmvi, GgbwK Uc tjŕfj -Gi Awcdmvi vl ZŕŕK ŕZj gvŕi |  
ŕZvgvi l wiW n l qvi wKQz bvB| ŕZvgvi KŕŕbKkb AŕbK ÷\$ Zv ŕm nqŕZv  
Rŕŕb|0

Zvi fvebv Avŕŕi B gv\_v ŕ\_ŕK AcmZ nŕq hvq| AvRŕK mÜ`vq KweZv wj Le  
fveŕQj vg, GLb Avi gŕW bvB| wŕKŕŕj GKUv KweZv LwbKUv wj ŕLwQ:

mÜ`v Aŕcŕŕvq \_vŕK Avgvi Rb`  
Awgl Zvi  
evi v`vq ŕ`wL ŕmŕwŕj coš-mŕ0  
w`Mŕŕŕ KivQKwQ  
wSŕj wŕwŕj ŕi vŕ` Sŕj ŕm ŕ`q b`x  
b`xi eŕK GKULwb AvKvk

bŕŕĠgq ivŕZi wŕw0 Avŕjv-AÜKvi, nŕmŕnbnvi MÜ, g`yevZŕŕmi Av`ŕi i  
t0uqv AvgŕŕK mRŕe Kŕi ŕZŕj | KLb Nŕgtq cwo ŕUi cvB bv|

cvŕZcŕŕŕ knŕi tei nB bv Awg| iv`wi R`vg, GZ gvŕb| Rb, `n%ŕ, `geÜ  
j vŕM| ivRb, dŕwng, nŕmnb KqRb Nwb0 eÜz AvŕQ| gvŕS gvŕS l ŕ`i Kŕŕiv  
mŕŕ\_ ŕiŕ÷vŕvU ŕLŕZ hvB| Avŕi KRb mŕPe eÜz AvŕQ nŕmnbZ Avj x  
gŕngŕ, wZwb Avgvi GLŕŕb cŕPk eQi eqmŕ wcvŕv bŕŕgi GKUv ŕgtŕi m½  
c0` Kŕib| hvei mgq Avgvi mŕŕ\_ wKQmgq AvÇv ŕgtŕi hvb| GKw`b  
ŕmŕdvq cvŕk eŕm K\_v ej ŕZ ej ŕZ Avgvi Mŕj wŕŕc w`ŕqŕŕj b|

wZwb ŕP0v Kŕi b dŕU©KiŕZ|

ðKZ th Avŕvq wSKŕgK Kŕi bŕŕĠŕi gŕZv ŕZvgvi `ŕŕPVL|0

Awg nŕm| Rvbŕj vi c`vŕUŕb w`ŕZ DŕV hvB| wŕŕi Gŕm Ab` ŕmŕdvq ewm|  
mŕPe mŕŕe etj b, ðŕZvgvi mŕŕ\_ Mŕi Kivl BŕUŕŕi w÷s, GB i Kg GKUv  
cŕŕdkŕb GZ mŕŕw÷ŕKkb, GZ covŕkvbvRvb ŕKD!0

mÜ`vi w`ŕK ivRb ŕdŕb Kŕi, ðŕKgb AvŕQv, teŕe? Pŕj v, XŕKvi evŕŕi hvB,  
en`úwZevŕi nŕd-Awcdm Kŕi ŕZvgvi evŕvq Pŕj Aŕme| Zvici MŕRŕcŕŕi  
ŕZvgvi evMŕbemoŕZ Pŕj hve| Zŕe ivZ GMŕŕivUvi gŕa` Avgvi XŕKvq  
wŕiŕZ nŕe| eD B`vbx KovKw0 Avŕŕŕi gŕa` ivLŕQ|0

ivRŕŕi mŕŕ\_ cwiPq nq cvŕP eQi AvŕM| ZLb ebvbx i GK evŕvq, D`PŕeE  
GjvKvi Avi`- kRb mŕvŕi Y evi ewbZvi B GKRB wQj vg| H mgqUvq ŕxY  
ŕcŕŕg Wŕe wQj vg wknŕŕei | cŕŕg thw`b ivRŕŕi mŕŕ\_ cwiPq, ŕm GKmgq  
etj , ðŕZvgŕŕK cŕŕg ŕ`Lvi mgŕqB gŕŕZv `Zwi nBwQj Avgvi, hZŕŕY  
Avgvi cvŕk wQj v, gŕb nBwQj GKw`ygtŕŕthwM ŕZvgvi bvB Avgvi cŕZ|  
ŕZvgvi ŕPŕŕLi w`ŕK ZŕKŕŕj B gŕb nq Zŕg Ab` ŕKŕŕbŕv Mŕxi fvebvq WŕBv  
AvŕQv|0

Awg ŕŕq-ŕŕq m`ŕcwi wPZ tj vKUVi w`ŕK ZŕKvB| ewj , ðAvŕŕj Avgvi  
kixiUv ŕŕŕj v bvB| ZŕQvov GLvbKvi g`ŕŕbRvi `ŕŕŕi SMov KiŕQ Avgvi

mt\_ , GRb`l gb Lvvc|Ó Zvi ci ewj , ÓAwg Avcbvi mt\_ tKvAcvitiwF  
wQjvg bv g`wWgtK Rvbtqb bv, wCR|Ó ej tZ- ej tZ tK` tclwj | hw`  
Avgvi m=útk`GB tM= nvD`mi g`v`bRviiK etj t`q, AvgvK nqtZv tei  
Kti t`te GLvb t\_ tK | bviqbM`A ev Ab` tKv\_vl Pj th tZ nte | Avgvi  
GKgvI tqtqtK `wRfj s-G GKUv Kbt`fU `tj covB | ZLbI emoMmoi  
gwj K nB bvB | tqtq LiP tK tRvMte | ivRbtK Lj ej tZ cwi bv th  
GKRbtK cvMij i gtZv frtj vewm | Avgvi gb cW hKr. úncE- me ZviB  
Rb` | ivRb Avgvi Kcvtj , `tPvtL Pgy tLtg etj , ÓAwg tZvgvi KvQ  
Avevi Avme | Ztg AtbK wguó|Ó tmB t\_ tK ivRtbi mt\_ eÚZ; Zvi ci  
t\_ tK Avgvi th-tKv`bv wec` , Aw`i Zvq tm Avgvi cvtk wQj |

Avgvi GLvbKvi tqtq tjv cW mevB t`L tZ-i b tZ Lp frtjv | Giv mevB  
Zvt`i tckvtK fuj evfm | wbtRt`i `faxb gtb Kti | mKvj tejvq Ngvq |  
`ycti tcvwtkli i , g`wvwtli i , weDwU cvijvi , ev Ni`vi tMvQtZ e`-v`K |  
tKD BstiwR tktL | cvj k , Avgjv , ivRbwiZwe` , mvsew`K , ep`Rrex,  
weEkvj x eú bwg-`wvg tjvKRb Avtm It`i KvQ | cW memgqB Zviv  
wbtRt`i tK dj`wbi dtj i gtZv mwrRtg ivtL | Aemti wmtbgv`v`L ev  
Ni`vi , dtj i Útei hZetbq | AtbtKB gvtm-gvtm XvKvq ev Mútg evel-  
gvtk UvKv cvvq |

ivtZ Ngv`bvi AvtM h`p`ivtR`i KvwM` wekte`vj t`q-cov Avgvi GKgvI  
tqtq wj ivtK tclv Kwi | tclv tqtqUv ev`Pvi gtZv mviw`tbi me wclwiw`-  
t`q | `kkte-`Ktktvi ZvtK eStZ t`B bvB Avgvi tckv Kx |

ivtZ cW GKN>Uv nvén wgdwRK tQto 37 wvM`Mi t`g Rj ev\_Uvte tMvj  
Kwi | tMvj -tktl GZ mRxe jvtM gtb nq t`fm teove GLb | Qgb t`gvi  
t`gtNi m`x...0 MvBtZ-MvBtZ weQvbn Pv`i ewj k wbtq Qv` Pj hvB |  
AvKvtk nvj Kv tgN Pw`tK tXtK w`t`Q, Pvt`i Pvi cvtk t`gtNi wegZ`  
tcbwUs | gvtSgvtSB Avgvi gtb nq, Avgvi gtZv m`x gvb | c\_w\_extZ Lp  
teuk bvB | GKUv tQvE Nwmdtj i tmS`hP cW fti cvb Kwi Awg |

iv`vi UwdK , kucs gj , Gqvi tcvU`t`v`wi `t`v`ki meR MwQ , isteis Gi  
dj , Mmoi m`xtZ XvKv tQto MvRxc`ti tcsQvB | ctiv c\_ Avgvi t\_ tK

LwbK `tZ; eRvq ti tL ivRb AwfwbteK Mvb i`bWj A\_ev nqtZv wKQz  
fvevQj | MvotZ WvBv`ti i mvgtb tm memgq Avgvi t\_ tK `tZ; eRvq  
ivtL |

GK eqm` eÚz Rvdiv`bi KvQ t\_ tK MvRxc`ti GB evMvbwUv tctqW |  
cW g m`v`v`v` mEi eQi eqm Rvdivb Avgvi cvtk Gtm etm | tmSv`  
wvbg`ti ci cW Avi tKv`bv K\_vB nq bv `Rtbi gta` | Zvi M`ti gLk`ti  
mvgtb wbtR t\_ tK tKv`bv K\_v ej tZ | mstKvP nq Avgvi | wKQ`Y bxi te  
wv`K Kti Avgvi KvQ t\_ tK we`vq wbtq Pj tmj tm | ejj Avti Kw`b  
Avmte | Zvi tcvkvK , Rzv mewKQz t\_ tK AwfRvZ` wKti coZ | g`L  
memgq GK weIYeMv`th`Stj \_vKZ Zvi | Avgvi KvQ `weI wQj LpB  
mvgv` | AvgvK Abtiva KiZ bM`itq \_vKtZ | memgq th Avgvi w`tK  
ZwKtq \_vKZ , Zvi bv | weQvbn AvgvK bM`itL cvtk tmvdrq etm g`  
tLZ | g` tL tL tL wR`^tKv`bv fvevq Wte thZ mE`ivaY`g`v`Uv |  
AtbKmgqB tUvej -j `v`ui g`y Avtj v`Z , m`xtZi gQ`vq tj vKv`K cvtk  
emtq ti tLb Nggtq coZvg | fvi ivtZ wbtRtK Awv`vi KiZvg Zvi etK  
Awj `bve`x | AvgvK Rvc`U m`Rv`i etK tPtc aiv Avi gvtS gvtS gv\_vq,  
g`L , kixti Pgy Lvl qv Ovov Ab` tKv`bv thSb AvPiY tm KiZ bv | KLbI  
GZ tRv`i tPtc ai Z th gtb nZ nvo`Mvo Pi gvi ntq hv`Q |

`ZtcE` ntq KLbI KLbI tPov KiZvg Zvi wFZ`ti ci `t`K RvM`tg  
Zj tZ , tKv`bv jvf nZ bv | Zvi mS`v`biv we`tk \_v`K | `g`g`v`v` tM`Q cW  
wek eQi | Zvi k` m`Rvi Awj `tb tUi tczvg me wbtm`Zv tm cvl`tg  
wbtZ Pvq AvgvK meRw`3 w`tg etK tPtc ati | th tM= nvD`m \_vKZvg  
Zvi g`v`bRvi jvebx g`wv`gti AbgvZ wbtq AvgvK tm wbtq hvq MvRxc`ti  
Zvi evMvbwotZ |

eb , w`wN , evMvb , avbtLZ , gvW — m`ekuj Gj vKv Rto ivRc`v`v`i gtZv  
Zvi evMvbwot | DVv`bi cvtk cvZv`v`v`i MvQ w`tg tNiv`vi `Y`wob`b GK  
dtj i evMvb | c\_w`exi me tmS`h`thb tmLv`b w`i ntq AvtQ | Rvdivb etj ,  
ÓPtjv , emoi wFZ`ti Pjv , Zvi ci ctiv emo N`ti `v`L`v`|Ó emoi wFZiUv  
AwfRvZ | nvZ g`L atq kwo e`tj m`tjvqvi KwvR cti Awg teovtZ tei  
nB | Rvdivb cBcB Kti etj w`tj l , emoi tKqvi tUkvi ingZtK mt\_

tbB bv| GKvB tewi t̄q hvB| `Ńcvrk kvj eb, Zvi gv̄S mi“ GKUv nvlvc\_,  
ētbi Dc̄ti tgNhȳ GK̄iPj t̄Z bxj vKvk| gv̄P̄gv̄tmi w̄etK̄tj nvj Kv evZv̄tm  
kvj MvQ Ovovl br̄bv j Zv Avi nvr̄t̄iv ēt̄bv MvQ gv\_v t̄b̄to Avb̄M̄Z  
Rv̄bv̄t̄Q| GKUv t̄QvU t̄Sv̄c Av̄t̄oc̄t̄o ev̄av Av̄t̄Q gv̄Kokvi Rv̄tj | Mjv t̄Q̄to  
i ex̄`m̄x̄Z MvB, ŃGB D`vmx nvl qvi c̄t\_ c̄t\_ gK̄j Ńw̄j S̄ti..|Ńgv̄M̄t̄Z giv  
Mv̄t̄Qi Ńw̄t̄Z meR gLḡt̄j i ḡt̄Zv `kev̄j Zvi mvḡt̄R` w̄e`vi Kīt̄Q|  
w̄S̄wi w̄S̄wi nvl qv, c̄w̄Li m̄x̄t̄Z AZx̄Z, f̄uel`r, AR̄B, w̄emR̄B m̄ewK̄Qz w̄e`S̄Z  
n̄t̄q hvB| GB AiY`, c̄w̄Li Mv̄b — t̄hb GB m̄ewK̄Qz B Ask Aw̄g| t̄ḡt̄q  
t̄QvU \_vK̄t̄Z hLb I i Kv̄t̄Q thZvg `w̄R̄t̄j s, ZLbI gv-t̄ḡt̄q Nb K̄q̄kv̄i  
ḡt̄Zv tgNiv̄t̄R` n̄wīt̄q thZvg| Aw̄g Avi w̄j iv c̄R̄vc̄zi ḡt̄Zv c̄v̄v̄to  
R̄z̄t̄j m̄vi w̄ b `v̄eto tev̄Zvg|

Nb Aīt̄Y`i w̄f̄Zi GB GK̄iPj t̄Z c̄t\_ īK̄t̄bv c̄v̄Zv ḡw̄ot̄q w̄K̄Qz t̄ Ḡw̄M̄t̄q  
t̄M̄t̄j GKUv t̄QvU t̄L̄vjv gv̄V, Zv̄t̄Z D̄P̄z Nvm, c̄v̄t̄k̄B eo GKUv w̄ w̄N|  
P̄vi c̄v̄t̄ki ḡv̄b̄t̄l i m̄vov c̄v̄l qv hv̄q bv, i āB evZv̄t̄mi t̄M̄Ov̄b| ḡw̄U-K̄vḡto-  
\_vK̄v w̄K̄Qz j Zv̄t̄bv Mv̄t̄Q t̄QvU-t̄QvU n̄j̄ d̄j d̄t̄U Av̄t̄Q| nvl qv Zvi b̄ig  
Av̄`i ēj̄t̄q t̄L̄j t̄Q Avgvi P̄t̄j, t̄P̄t̄Li c̄v̄Zvq, M̄t̄j, I obvq| P̄wi w̄ t̄K  
c̄v̄Zvi gḡP, c̄w̄Li w̄K̄vP̄i ḡw̄P̄i, Kv̄t̄Ki K̄vc̄v-K̄vc̄v W̄vK| c̄K̄ūZi GB m̄t̄j̄v  
m̄gv̄t̄ek Aw̄g gv̄Z̄j n̄t̄q hvB| ev̄M̄v̄bew̄oi ḡw̄j K, Avgvi ēUz R̄v̄d̄iv̄t̄bi  
c̄ŃZ KZÁZvq gb f̄t̄i I t̄v|

GKUv gv̄Qiv̄Ov w̄ w̄Ni R̄t̄j i D̄ci w̄ t̄q D̄to P̄t̄j t̄M̄j ēt̄bi w̄ t̄K| gv̄t̄Vi  
gv̄t̄S mi“ nvlvc\_ c̄vi n̄t̄q w̄ w̄Ni kv̄b-euav̄t̄bv Nv̄t̄U b̄w̄g| tekK̄ZK w̄m̄o  
t̄b̄t̄g t̄M̄t̄Q R̄t̄j | ev̄P̄t̄`i ḡt̄Zv j w̄d̄t̄q-j w̄d̄t̄q w̄m̄o t̄et̄q b̄w̄g| nvlAw̄ā  
`B̄ c̄v R̄t̄j W̄w̄et̄q ēt̄m \_w̄K| GKUv AvgM̄vQ Zvi k̄ix̄t̄i t̄ew̄ki f̄v̄MB  
c̄K̄t̄i i c̄w̄b̄t̄Z S̄m̄K̄t̄q `w̄ot̄q Av̄t̄Q| c̄K̄t̄i i c̄v̄t̄k Nb eb Zvi AZj  
i n̄t̄m̄i f̄v̄Ńvi w̄b̄t̄q w̄`i | ēīt̄di P̄w̄B̄t̄qi ḡt̄Zv m̄v`v tgN c̄K̄t̄i R̄t̄j  
c̄ŃZ d̄ij Z n̄t̄q evZv̄t̄m-Iv̄v t̄QvU-t̄QvU t̄XD̄t̄q t̄f̄t̄o-t̄f̄t̄o hv̄t̄Q| Avgvi  
c̄v̄t̄qi Kv̄t̄Q t̄W̄er̄t̄bv w̄m̄ot̄Z t̄QvU-t̄QvU gv̄t̄Qi S̄v̄K| c̄v̄t̄k br̄bv̄b R̄j R  
D̄w̄t̄`i d̄v̄t̄K d̄v̄t̄K eo w̄K̄Qz gv̄Q Kv̄b̄t̄Kv t̄b̄to t̄b̄t̄P hv̄t̄Q| R̄j -t̄W̄ev̄  
`Ńcv̄t̄q R̄t̄j i b̄x̄t̄P w̄m̄ot̄Z Z̄j w̄ t̄q Mv̄b Mv̄B, Ńt̄ḡvi ex̄Yv I t̄v t̄Kv̄b m̄t̄i  
ev̄w̄|Ń gv̄Q Ńt̄j v Avgvi c̄v̄t̄qi Kv̄Q t̄ t̄K m̄t̄i m̄t̄i hv̄q|

m̄Ńv t̄b̄t̄g Ḡt̄j w̄d̄t̄i Aw̄m| L̄p̄ ax̄t̄i Av̄avi b̄iḡevi m̄gt̄qi c̄ŃZUv c̄wi ēZ̄B,  
c̄ŃZUv c̄j D̄c̄t̄f̄v̄M̄ K̄wi Avgvi m̄st̄e`t̄b| N̄t̄i t̄divi ci Avgvi ev̄av̄f̄Ov  
D`Ńp̄m t̄`t̄L R̄v̄div̄b n̄v̄t̄m| N̄t̄ii me Av̄t̄jv w̄b̄w̄t̄q, t̄ḡḡew̄Zi Av̄t̄jv  
iv̄t̄Zi L̄vevi t̄L̄t̄Z t̄L̄t̄Z t̄QvU w̄k̄i i ḡt̄Zv Av̄e`vi K̄wi, ŃAv̄t̄iv w̄K̄Qz b  
GLv̄t̄b \_vK̄e|Ń iv̄t̄Z R̄v̄div̄b th̄gb m̄t̄R̄v̄t̄i R̄w̄ot̄q āt̄i Avgv̄t̄K N̄gv̄q,  
Aw̄gl Av̄t̄oc̄t̄o Zv̄t̄K Av̄k̄to \_w̄K̄ N̄vḡt̄q t̄b̄w̄Z̄t̄q br-cov ch̄S̄t̄ t̄m̄evi  
Uv̄bv w̄Z̄w̄`b H ev̄M̄v̄bew̄ot̄Z \_w̄K| ēt̄b Avi w̄ w̄Ni c̄v̄toB Kv̄t̄U w̄ t̄bi  
t̄ew̄ki f̄v̄M|

m̄Ńvi ci t̄ t̄K P̄ri c̄v̄t̄k w̄S̄t̄c̄v̄K̄vi k̄t̄ā, t̄ḡv̄ḡew̄Z ev t̄Uw̄j-j v̄t̄v̄i  
Av̄t̄jvq Avgiv `ŃR̄b Mv̄b īw̄b| iv̄t̄Z Qv̄t̄` P̄t̄j hv̄B, n̄q̄t̄Zv i ex̄`m̄x̄Z Mv̄B,  
t̄m b̄ix̄t̄e t̄k̄v̄t̄b| Zv̄t̄K gv̄t̄S̄ḡt̄ā` Ab` M̄Ńni t̄Kv̄t̄bv ḡv̄b| ḡt̄b n̄Z| ḡt̄b n̄Z  
`ŃP̄v̄t̄L iv̄t̄R`i w̄e`Ńq w̄b̄t̄q Avgvi Kv̄ŃK̄vi Lv̄bv D̄c̄t̄f̄v̄M̄ Kīt̄Q t̄m|

h̄w̄`I Uv̄K̄vi R̄b` Ki Zvg, Z̄v̄ic̄il īi`i w̄ t̄K R̄v̄div̄t̄bi m̄vḡt̄b b̄M̄ent̄Z  
M̄w̄b̄ t̄eva n̄Z| ḡt̄b n̄Z c̄q̄m̄vi R̄b` GZ ex̄ GK t̄jv̄t̄Ki m̄v̄t̄\_ īw̄Q|  
Zv̄Ovov eq̄t̄mi Kv̄īt̄Y Zvi ḡt̄ t̄ t̄K M̄Ńi t̄ei n̄Z| A\_P R̄v̄div̄bB Avgvi  
R̄xeb̄Uv e`t̄j w̄j | īi`i w̄ t̄K Zvi ev̄M̄v̄bew̄oi P̄weUv t̄m Avgv̄t̄K w̄ t̄q  
t̄`q| c̄t̄i ēw̄i av̄iv̄q GKUv A`v̄c̄v̄Ūf̄ḡU| Ges Zvi m̄v̄qZv̄qB GKRB  
m̄v̄avi Y ev̄i emb̄Zv t̄ t̄K GKRB c̄t̄iv``i e`em̄v̄qx n̄t̄q DV̄t̄Z c̄w̄i | t̄h̄t̄n̄Z  
`vjvj, K̄v`-ḡvi, c̄j̄j k, c̄k̄v̄mb, iv̄R̄b̄w̄Z̄w̄e`, m̄evi B m̄v̄t̄\_ Kv̄t̄bK̄k̄b `Z̄wi  
n̄t̄q t̄M̄iQj, e`em̄v̄Uv ēt̄S DV̄t̄Z Avgvi m̄ḡq jv̄t̄M̄ bv̄B| Avgvi e`em̄v̄  
t̄ek`v̄t̄`i w̄b̄t̄q n̄t̄j I, w̄b̄t̄R̄ Avi c̄q̄m̄vi R̄b` īB bv̄| MZ P̄ri ēQi Av̄t̄M̄  
R̄v̄div̄b̄t̄K Zvi m̄S̄t̄b̄iv̄ Av̄t̄ḡwi Kv̄ w̄b̄t̄q hv̄q| I Lv̄t̄b Zvi t̄gi` t̄Ńi b̄v̄t̄f̄P̄  
Ac̄v̄t̄i k̄b n̄q| ēŃv̄ b e`v̄q f̄v̄M̄Qj | Ac̄v̄t̄i k̄t̄bi ci b̄w̄K t̄m c̄v̄i v̄j v̄BRW  
n̄t̄q hv̄q| MZ ēQi ḡvi v̄ t̄M̄t̄Q Av̄t̄ḡwi Kv̄t̄ZB|

t̄K̄D-t̄K̄D Avgvi t̄c̄Ńg c̄to br̄v̄vi Kg A`m̄Z Kv̄Ń Ki Z| GK̄evi GK  
e`em̄v̄qx Avgvi t̄c̄Ńg c̄to| t̄m K̄x Ab̄bq, Aw̄g t̄hb Zv̄t̄K w̄et̄q K̄wi; Zvi  
m̄ew̄K̄Qz t̄m Avgv̄t̄K w̄ t̄q w̄ t̄e| m̄yc̄j`I, w̄k̄v̄t̄jZ, m̄dj e`em̄v̄qx t̄jv̄K̄Uv  
t̄Q̄t̄j ḡv̄b̄t̄l i ḡt̄Zv Av̄P̄i Y K̄t̄i; Avgvi `Ńv̄Z āt̄i Ki`Y t̄P̄v̄t̄L Avgvi ḡt̄L  
Z̄w̄K̄t̄q t̄ t̄K `n̄Ńm̄ḡq c̄vi K̄t̄i t̄`q| K̄x Av̄k̄ūZ Zvi `ŃP̄v̄t̄L! Avgv̄t̄K  
t̄ev̄Sv̄q, Zv̄t̄K w̄et̄q Kīt̄j m̄v̄ḡybR̄bK GKUv R̄xeb̄ n̄te Avgvi | ḡt̄b ḡt̄b

nwm, wbtRi f'axbZv tQto m'qybRbK Rxeftbi c'qRb Avgvi bvB | ASZt Avgvi |

Awg Avgvi f'axbZv QvotZ i wR nB bvB | tktli w'fK GgbwK t'LvL w'Zvg bv ZvtK | GKw' b AvgvtK tdlv Kti tm Kx Kvbw— OtZvtK Avgvi m'sftbi gtZv f'ij ewm, Avi ZB GKevfi i Rb' Avgvi w'ij smUv e'f'ij bv!0 Zvi mvt\_ hw' l kxZj Avi KtVvi e'envi Kwi, wKS' gtb gtb fq cvB AvZhnZ'vUZ'v Kti e'tm w'Kbv | Avgvi GK tek'v evUex ixZvi mvt\_ c'q'wQj cvj tki GKRB `v'ivMvi | Zvi t'q'Kv ZvtK Gwotq Pj tZ 'ii' Kijtj vKuv GKmgq AvZhnZ'v Kti | H NUbvUv Avgvt' i g'v'rbRvi -mn GLvbKvi me\_ t'v t'gtqK w'elYekti w' t'q'wQj | g'v'v hvl qvi AvtMi ivtZ tm ixZvi mvt\_ t'Lv Kitz Zvi i'tgi mvgtb Q'tU w't'q'wQj | ixZv Zvi g'tLi Dci `iRv eU Kti t'q | Avgvt' i g'v'rbRvi t'w'w'R g'w'w'g |

ixZvtK Abftiva Kti tjvKUVi mvt\_ t'Lv Kitz, Zv bv ntj ASZt K\_v ej tZ | tm Zvl etj bvB | tmB ivtZB tjvKUVi wbtRi gv\_vq\_ w'ij Kti |

eQi P'v'K AvtM Awg w'knv'ei t'q'g cw | A'imgtqi g'ta'B Avcv`g`K W'te hvB | GKw' b tm etj, OtZvgvi K\_v ej vi f'w'z, a'-t'Kv'Kv'bv, P'v'Dvb, P'tj i v'vBj, nuUvi f'w'z, me'w'Qy w'g'ij t'q Z'ug GK mg'tAx | ASZt GKUV ivRc'omv` t'Zvgvi \_vKv`i Kvi | Z'ug tmLv'tb evMvb P'vB'tj evMvb Kti w'tZ n'te | P'j Av'pov'tZ P'vB'tj P'j Av'p'to w'tZ n'te | t'Zvgvi N'ti t'XvKvi AvtM, t'ZvgvtK t'Q'evi AvtM, gv\_v b'p'tq evl Kitz n'te, g'v'v'w'v | 0 Awg ewj, 0Z'ug Avgvi Kv'tb GZ gay'tX'tj `vl!0 tm etj, 0gay Avevi Kovq-MU'vq t'diZ w'be t'Zvgvi c'q'Z'w' B'w'A t'f'K | 0

tm wQj ivRbxwZ'we`, miKwi `t'j i Gg'w'c | e'p'x'g'v'b, mnR Avi e'U'erm | w'knv'ei mvt\_ mvt\_ m'au'tK'P' Avb`Uv GB wQj th tm AvgvtK Zvi mgvb D'p'Z'vq Z'tj B m'au'K'q'i t'f'Q | c'q'g t'f'KB ZvtK f'v'tj v'j v'tM Avgvi | w'k'i i g'tZv Zvi nwm t'f'L f'ieZvg GKRB ivRbxwZ'tKi nwm GZ Ab'w'ej nq t'Kgb Kti! e'w'z; c'q'Av, t'K'SZ'K'w'c'q'Zv, Avgvi mg`-w' t'q t'p'ov Kti wQ ZvtK U'v'tZ | tmL Zvi P'ig e'Z'v'v' g'ta'l w'b-ivZ hLbB Aemi cvq tdlv Kti ev PgrKvi GmGgGm cv'w'q...

Your hair, my favorite touch  
Your eyes my favorite sight  
Your cheeks my favorite color  
Your ears, my favorite whisper  
Your lips, my favorite kiss  
Your voice, my favorite symphony  
Your smile, my favorite aim  
Your presence, my favorite hope  
Your touch my hottest feeling

GKevi tm Avt'gwi Kv hvq Kbdv'ti Y' thvM w'tZ, Zvi Avt'Mi w'b `p'j t'ej vUv Avgvi mvt\_ Kw'Utq hvq | Avt'gwi Kv'tZ ZvtK GmGgGm cv'w'B, 0I still smell you in my room.0 tm Reve t'q, 0I am never too far.0 tmevi c'q' c't'bt'v w'b tm Avt'gwi Kv'tZ \_vtK |

Avevi t'g'tmR Avt'm, 0I don't know why I am so lonley, especially at dawn. I miss so much being at your place, watching you sleep. Oh, how I wish I could wake up beside you every morning of my life!0 Awg w'w'L, 0My life, my destiny, is in your hand. You can do with me whatever you will. I will never let you down.0

gv'tS gv'tS Ggb nZ th w'g'u's \_vK'tj ev wbtRi w'be'p'bx Gj vKvq t'M'tj nqtZv tm tdlv aiZ bv | Avi Gw'f'K Awg mvi w'b tdlv Kti B thZvg | ivZ 12Uvi c'ti nqtZv t'cZvg ZvtK, Avi ZLb ZU'f'w'g'tZ AvQ'to-cov mg't' f' D'E'v'j Zi t'z'i g'tZv Kvb'w'q Avgvi Mj v R'w'otq thZ — 0Avi w'K'Q'w'Y Z'ug K\_v bv ej t'j Awg AvZhnZ'v Ki Zvg!0 Kvb'w'v'gvi ci Avevi w'k'i i g'tZv Avn'w' Ki Zvg, f'f'j thZvg Avgvi 45 Pj t'Q | ev nqtZv Z'g'j t'p'p't'g'w'p' ewavZvg, 0tZvgvi e'Z'v'v' tevSvi `i Kvi Avgvi bvB | j v'A U'v'tg ev Ab' t'Kv'tbv mgq w'K GKUz dw'K tei Kti tdlv Kitz cvi Zv bv?0 etj B nqtZv tdlv t'K'tU

w Zvg| Avevi wZb/Pvi wgbtUi gv\_vq tdlv Kti tducvZvg — 0tZvgvi mvt\_ SMov Kti tZv `B wgbtUi \_vKtZ cwii bv|0

wbtRiB we`sq j vMZ Avgvi gtZv kZ-tcvo-Lvl qv gvSequm GK c0dkbvj tnyi tKgb ev`Pvt` i gtZv KiwQ!

wKQKvtj i gtaB Zvi mvt\_ Avgvi GK A`mZ tUuj c`w\_K thvMvthvM i i` nq| ivbre Kitz Kitz nVr nqtZv gtb nt`Q tKvtbv wUwf P`vbtj ZvtK t`Lv hv`Q| wUwf Ab Kti t`wL wKB UK tkv t`Lv`Q, A\_P Gi Lei AvgvtK tKD t`q w| Avevi tKvtbv b mviw`b nqtZv tdlv Kti bvB| ivZ 11Uvi w`tK gtb nqtQ wKQ`itYi gtaB tm tdlv Kite| wK Zvi `k- ctbiv wgbtUi gv\_vqB Zvi tdlv| GKevi fviZxq GK msMvZ wki xi Abpvb t`Ltz tMvQ Rv`Ni wvj vqZtb Avgvi evmvi me tqtqiv-mn| I Lvtb tctQB gtb nqtQ tm AvtQ| Abpvb-tktl t`wL tm tewitq hv`Q mvt\_ Avil `wZbRb tj vKmn| AvgvtK t`tL m`xt` i KvQ t`tK GKUz`ti mti Gtm etj, 0Zug GBLvbt!0 Awg ewj, 0Avgvi tUuj c`w\_K vlgZv `Zwi nbtQ, AvrtK GLvbt Avmvi ci t`tK Avgvi gb ej tZvQj Zug GLvbtB AvtQv, A\_P MZKvj B ej wQj v AvrtK mvi w`b e`-vKev|0

0cvmj t`i tUuj c`w\_K vlgZv \_vtK,0 tntm Reve t`q| 0tj vKRb Atc`v KitzQ Avgvi Rb`, cti K\_v ej e|0

Avti Kw`b C`-Gi KtqKw`b AvtM `j kvb Avos-G hvB| I Lvtbl tXvKvi ci t`tKB Avgvi gb ej wQj tm AvtQ GLvbtB wftoi gvtS| cvAwe tmKktbi w`tK thtZ t`wL, GK f`gynj v ZvtK cvAwe t`Lv`Q| Awg Zvi KvtQ thtZB tPrtLi Bkvi vq tevsvq cvtk Zvi `x|

Avgvi mvt\_ hv GtKvtiB hvq bv tm K\_vUv ZvtK ewj GKw`b| hv`I Awg Avgvi e`emvq civcvi tmUj W| Zvi ci I ewj, 0tkvtbv, Zug thfite Pvl Awg tZgbB ne| Zug hv` Pvl GB weRtbn tQto w`e| `tj gv`wi Kie| Avi evmfvov hv Avtm ZvtZB Ptj hvte| wj ivtK eje msvq 2/3 w`b AW Re thb Kti| Zv bvtj Avgvi evMvbwUv wewu Kti w`e| GKmgq tZv AtbK Mwi`ei tqtq wQj v| bZb cwii w`wZtZ A`WRv`- Kitz Avgvi mgm`v nte bv|0

tm etj, 0Zug GB e`emv Ktiv tRtbB tZv t0g covQ| tZvgvi mvt\_ wgtk t`LwQ Ggb Avi nq bv| Avgvi Rb` Ggb tKvtbv wmvS`wbtqv bv hv`i Rb` `w`b ci AbZvc Kie| tZvgvi c0dkkti c0Z tKvtbv Ak`v bvB Avgvi | Avgiv cvj wUwkqvbi v tZv KZ Ab`vq Kwii, gvbtl i mvt\_ KZ c0Zvi Yv Kwii | Zug hv-B nI bv tKb, memgqB Avgvi gnvi w|0

GKw`b Zvi etK gL NI tZ NI tZ ewj, 0tkvtbv, tKvtbv-bv-tKvtbvmgq tZv Zug tevi I wdj Kitz cvtiv, ZLb wK AvgvtK tQto Ptj hvte?0

0th AvgvtK tdtj t`q bv Zvi mvt\_ Awg \_wK| mviRxebB \_wK| ZvQvov tZvgvi e`w`tZi Ges kiti AvKI`v`UvB Avgvi Zxe| Awg GB cvMj tqtUvtK nvi vZ Pvb bv, KLbl bv| Zte tZvgvi hv` tewis jvtM Zey Avgvti ati \_vbtKv| Avgvi B \_vbtKv| tZvgvi Mj v i Kbv j vMtzQ tKb?0

0mKvtj Kv`wQj v| t0g cotj gtb nq gvbtl i gvtS gvtS Kvbv cvq|0

0uj w, Avgvi I Kvbv cvq| GB th ivRbwZ Kwii, e`Zv t`B| gvtS gvtSB gtb nq Atb`i Rxeb hvcb KitzwQ| fUwv KitzwQ|0

Avgvi tUuj c`w\_, KvRviY me e`\_Kti w`tq wknve nVr GKw`b Avgvi mvt\_ me thvMvthvM eU Kti t`q| Awg tdlv Kiti w`wvf Kti bv| tKvtbv AtPbv bv`vi t`tK tdlv Kiti I Avgvi KU`t`i btj B j vBb tktU t`q|

t0g Wte wQj vq Avgiv, Avgvi mvt\_ thvMvthvMxvZvi wZbw`b AvtM Avgvi Rb` GKUv nxivi bvKdj wbtq GtmQj| wbtRB cwitq w`tqvQj | Awg etj wQj vq, 0gZyi ci Avgvi bvK t`tK tjvKRb GUv Ltj tbtel gZii AvtM KLtbvB bv|0 Avgvi tNvYvq tm tntmQj| Avgvi mvt\_ thvMvthvM eU Kti t`l qvi ci, wUwfZ UK-tkvZ, msmt`, AvtMi gtZvB ZvtK D`4j t`wL| ZLbl Avgvi bvtK Zvi t`l qv bvKdj, bvtKi Pvi cvk c0R, e`vq, dtj tXj, gMRgq Pvi eQti t0gi `wZi ej ej| tmBmgq Rxtbi metPtq eo cvMj wglv Kij vq, tcn KbdvtiY Kij vq| msvew Kti Rbvj vq cizZve`E Avgvi tckv| wvfbvngtq tgvevBj tdlv Avgvi tZj v Zvi Qwe t`Lvj vq; Rbvj vq Pvi eQi Mfxi t0gi m`uK` \_vKvi ci Kxfite AvgvtK tm Qto tdtj w`j| K\_v ejtZ ejtZ



GKUv i vR%wZK wgnQj , Ngf<sup>3</sup>  
mgteZ weortj i v Kiv tQ  
AvKvtk cčj arivcvZ

~šZ

wbq hvf"Q ~šZ fmlU Uvfb, tgNbv wefRi  
I ci w`tq we`j gtZv, tLmvi gtZv`tj  
hvT xevnx tbšKv, ~šZ GK Awei vq NYf<sup>3</sup>  
cvK tLq Uvj  
wŠikuguk mh@cchi vq  
RgvUex úBtmj i ~šZ wbtq  
b`xZti tRtj eE Kico i Kivq  
NgvtZ NgvtZ hvq fmlU Uvfb  
b`x tUb Avi tm  
hv` Avti Kevi i ayQitZv Avgvq

ciw`b tejv Kti Ngy t`tK DwV | gL aq Avqbvq Zmkqtq t`wL Avgvi  
bvKdtj i Pvi cvk j vj ntq AvfQ | dtj DfVtQ | cčq eQi LvfbK AvfM wknve  
bvKdtj Uv cwi tq w`tq wQj | wKš' AvRI gvtSgvtSB bvtKi Pvi cvkUv dtj  
I tV | cRi<sup>3</sup> tei nq | e`vq UbUbvq | Bbt dKkb v`tK Kqv b | Wv<sup>3</sup>vi  
Ae`v t`tL etj wQj bvKdtj Uv L t j t d j t Z | Avig i vR nB vb | mP-  
ivRKgvti i gtZv j vM wbtRtK gvtS gvtS | wknvetK Avevi Mwvj t`B ,  
cčZvi K, AvB tnBU BD!

Ni t`tK tewi t q etb Xvk | mvgtbB tQvU GKUv MtZ<sup>3</sup>Kvtj v cwb Rtq AvfQ |  
mi" nuUvc\_ cvi ntj B Nb Nvfm-fiv tLjv gvV | etb tXvKvi ciB weLYčv  
Dte hvq | w`wNi NvtU MvtQi Qvqvq ewm | fi`cjt i GK`j gkv Avgvi gv\_vi  
I ci Uvbn Mvb tMtq hvf"Q | giv cvZvi cPv wgnó MÜ AvmftQ | Kivqvk Avi  
nvfvbv Pi`tUi Rb` nrvnKvi j vM | w`wNi Rj , eb, w`wNi cvtk GKUz tLv j

cčšt, AvgvtK Avgvi wčqZtgi gtZv Rwtq ati ivfL | Ggb Kti, thb  
tKvfbw`b tQto hvte bv | bvbv RvtZi cwlLi KvKvj | GB Akvš-m/xZ  
wbRi tLqvjt tetR hvf"Q | GKUv mgq wQj hLb tKvfbv Acijc cčKwZK  
tmš`thP gLvgvL ntj Avgvi tqtqi Rb` cč\_Šv KiZvg | Avi KiZvg  
wknvtei Rb`, thb tm gšx nq | thb Zvi gv\_v memgq Dfz\_vtK | cčq  
cčZwU wtkjtM cč\_Šv KiZvg Zvi Rb` |

mvZ-AvU gvm AvfM gyne bvtg Avti KRtbi mvf\_ m`úK`ntq wQj , wknvetK  
nvi vtbvi qT ZLbI `M`tM | Avgvi KvftQ wbcwqZ AvmZ | KLbI Avgvi  
i fci ev `tYi GKwe`y cčKvsmv Kti bvb | gvtZP Rb`I etj bvb tm  
AvgvtK cQ` Kti ev fvj evtm | A\_P hLb AvgvtK `úk<sup>3</sup>KiZ, Zv KiZ  
cig htZæAvi ggZvq | GZ Avj tZv, Ggb mste` bKxj Zvq, thb w`v`vtj i  
`Zwi cvZj `úk<sup>3</sup>Ki tQ |

`xi mvf\_ wWt fvm`ntq tMtQ | GKgvT tqtq At`tj qvq cto | GKw`b tclvb  
Kti Rvbvj Zvi UvYdvi ntqtQ j Útb | `Šv b ciB Ptj hvf"Q | Gi AvfMI  
mvZ-AvU eQi j Útb PvKwi Kti tQ |

j Úb t`tK cčq cčZw`b tm Btgj ev GmGgGm cvWvq:

‘I hope you are fine. I am OK, but still a bit “lazy” and not focused.’

‘I am sitting in my office and looking out at RAIN, RAIN and even more rain.’

‘I look forward to the weekend. I have no big plans for it, maybe some night clubs.’

‘It has been a long period since I did any physical training, but now I am back on track and I am motivated. I am actually going to the gym after I send you this mail. Later this afternoon I am invited by my neighbours for dinner. He



is a Norwegian, married to a British lady. They are very nice and have helped me a lot since I came to London for the first time.'

'Last evening, I went to a night club. I even danced, which I seldom do.'

'I have registered in a course: "how to make South Italian food". This course is held close to where I live. I am a bit curious. I am sure I will pick up some new practical knowledge.'

'The Italian food evening class yesterday was excellent. Good atmosphere, a lot of useful advice. We were only 9 participants there. I will have to practice some of the dishes, perhaps Saturday or Sunday, when I'll have a bit of time.'

'Today I am working on a lecture I am going to give next week. I bought 2 more paintings (as well as 4 black-and-white photos) on Sunday. I just walked by an art gallery and decided to go inside for a look.'

'My daughter mailed me yesterday, she is in doubt whether she should take a break in her studies (for 6 months—backpacking in New Zealand or Aus) or continue with her studies. She asked for my opinion.'

'Last evening I was a bit depressed and decided to go out just to see people. I went to a bar downtown, but it was no fun at all. I had one glass of wine & went home.'

'I got hold of my daughter, and she was in a good mood, looking forward to see her tomorrow in Sydney. She has an exam on Monday.'

'I will be in Thailand on the 21st, next Friday. I will return to London 14 December.'

'Best regards from Thailand. Presently, I am in Ao Nang. Tomorrow I have a ferry ticket to Phi Phi. I will stay there till Friday. Then I will take the ferry to Phuket and spend one night there. Saturday afternoon I will fly back to Bangkok and then it is a flight to London late in the evening.'

'I am fine, I was stuck in Bangkok for a few extra days, due to the demonstrations. I had a ticket for Krabi, flying south 26th, but I have postponed it till 4th December. Presently, I am on an island, Koh Chang, close to the Cambodian border. I took a bus for 5 hours, plus a ferry. I am staying at a nice resort. I rented a bungalow down at the sea. This morning I was awake because of the sound from the waves. Today, I went to a very nice fishermen village, the place was just lovely.'

ivtZ Ngvtbvi AvtM AvBcW, Pv`i, ewj m-mn Qvt` Ptj hvB| tRvQbvq  
i"cwj Avtj vq Qv`, DVvb, AiY", mg~PivPi KuctQ, GK umø i"cwj c`P  
`j tQ cw\_exgq| AvBcW wbtq Gtj I Mvb iwb bv, wStStcvKvi m½xZ Ges  
evZvtmi ggP gaj Zi gtb nq| AvKvFiv b¶¶, tRvQbv, ivtZi wBR`hZ  
kã Avi nvj Kv Kqvivi wbtP wki i gtZv NgvB| tFvi ivtZi w tK t`cct`wL  
epotZ wFRtQ Avgvi tqtq wj iv, bMækixi, Pj, gv\_v tetq Uc Uc cwB  
cotQ| GKUv w wNi wKbvti `wotq Kvi tQ| Zvi Pvi cvtk cōq tKvgi mgvb  
DPzj wj-j w¶ Nvm| cvtk A`fwæK j w¶ GKRB mv`v-Pvgovi tj vK `wotq|

tFvi ivtZ Ng tftQ tMtj t`wL AvKvK Pvi UvtK tMvj Niv KvPi gtZv  
t`Lv"Q| Nb Kqvkv gvKomvi Rvtj i gtZv Qwotq AvtQ| evBti Nvgtq VvUv  
tj tM tMtQ Avgvi | Nti wcti hvB| Nti XfKB tqtqK tdvb Kti ewj ,

0tZvgvK wbcv `t`cæ`Lj vg| tKgb AvtQv? t`Lj vg evoZ wfRtZQ Avi  
KvbZtQ| mrv-Pvgovi GKRB tZvgvK Avgvi KvTQ AvmtZ w`tZtQ bv|0

tdvbi I cvtk tqtq Reve t`q, 0gRvi `cæ`LQ, Avæj| j æ Wmbk GKUv  
tQfj i mvt\_ tchj nBtQ wi tmUuj | LpB wKDU t`LtZ| tZvgvK Qwe cvWvBqv  
w`e| Avi evsj vt`k wbcv Zvi AvMhI AfbK| tj embR th-eqtdUuv wQj tm  
AfbK evtR wQj etj tQto w`w|0

Zvici Avi I wKQY Avgvi tM÷ nvDmi me tqtq`i tLvrLei tm tbq|  
t`tk Gtj tM÷ nvDmi me 0Lvj v0t`i Rb` wMdU wbtq Avtm| tqtqivl  
mevB Zvi Rb` bvbv c`i ivbe Kti, RvgvKvco wktb w`tq, Zvi t`tk  
\_vKvi c0ZUv gnZ©Drmegt\_i Kti ivtL| wj iv hLb tQvU wQj, tPov Ki Zvg  
Avgvi tckv Zvi KvTQ j wktq ivLtZ| ZvtK ej Zvg, AfbK tQvUtej vtZ Zvi  
eiev gviv tMtQ| Kw GBtU DtV tek AvZækjmx ntq I tV tm, ZLb mtZ`i  
gtLvgwL Kw ZvtK| Avgvi aviYv wQj g|to cot| ZvtK evStq ewj,  
0Avgvi ev`eZvq GQrov Avi tKvfbv weKí wQj bv|0 Zvici ewj, 0`vL,  
Avgv Avcv`g`K `xax GKRB gvbj | GUv wK Kg cvl qv?0 AfbKY Pc  
t`tK etj, 0Avæj Zvg hvB nl, Zvg cv`exi tmiv Avæj| tnvqUGfvi BD  
Avi, AvB timtç± BD bvb` tjm|0

wj ivi mvt\_ K\_v etj, i`tg Avtj v eU Kti Avevi i`tq cwo| mKvj QUvq Ng  
Avtm| `pfi Ng fv0tj XvKvq Avgvi evmvq tdvb Kti ewj WvBfvi cvWtq  
w`tZ| MvRxcfi i GB emoi tKqv tUKvi ingZtK mvt\_ wbtq tbB| ZvtK  
Wv³vi t`LvZ nte| tek wKQw`b Zvi Lvl qv`vl qvq Ai`wP Ges Rj-Rj  
hv`Q| Rvdivtbi KvQ t`tK MvRxcfi i evMvbmoei mvt\_ Zvi tKqv tUKvi  
ingZtKI cvB| ZLb t`tKB Avgv Ges ingZ `RbB `Rtbi c0Z  
c0qvRtbi Avw³ tmækj| ingtZi mšvbt`i covtj Lv, msmvi,  
menKQi B LiP GLvbKvi Avq w`tq Pvj vq| ZvtK ewj `x-mšvbi mvt\_ GLb  
emotZ \_vKtZ cvti| tm I Lvfb \_vKtj| Zvi emotZ c0Z gvfm UvKv  
cvWtq t`e| ev Zvi eDtKI G-emotZ Gtb ivLtZ cvti| tm i wR nq bv|  
etj, 0GB emo QvBov Ab` tKvfbvntb Avgvi fvjv j vM bv, GB R½j,  
evMv QvBov tKv\_vl tMtj `B w`tb Avi wbkfm eU nBqv hvq| GBLvfbB

Awg gitZ PvB|0 gvtS gvtS Zvi `x-mšvbi v H emotZ wMtq wKQw`b Zvi  
mvt\_ KvUvq| Zviv Gtj I, `Pvi w`tbi gta` Zvt`i emo cvWtq t`q|

XvKvq wdti ivRbtK tdvb Kiti B etj, 0Kvj tK mU`vq Awg AvmtZwQ,  
mU`vUv wkvivBtLv|0 tmw`b mU`vq cvj tki EaYzb KgRZPBkwZqvK nvmvb  
etj, 0mBUnvU©tZvgvi tj tRi bvMvj cvl qv hvq bv| XvKvq tZv \_vtKvB bv|  
AvRtK mU`vq \_j kvb Kvte Avtmv|0 Awg ewj, 0MvRxcj t`tK wdi jvg  
weKvtj, LpB UvqW`p `tqKw`b ci Zvg mgq Kti evmvq Gtmv, kvqv i  
KvTQ tLvrLei wbtq|0 Avgvi GB tM÷ nvDmUv t`Lvtkvov Kti Avgvi  
eUw`tbi cvtqv evUex kvqv| Kv÷gvi gvfbR Kiv, tqtq`i t`Lvtkvov  
Kiv, tUvbs, wmvect, cvj k ckvmb, KvfbKkb, me mvj vq wbcYfvte|

mU`vi ci wUw` Ab Kti t`wL wknvetK t`Lv`Q UK-tkvZ| Avt`c nq,  
tKb ZvtK wbtq tch-KbctvY Kij vg| wbtRtKB k`v`Kij vg mvi vt`tki  
gvbfi i KvTQ| Zvi tZv tKvfbv wMz nq bvB| ci w`b mKvtj t`wL bvKdtj i  
Pvi cvKvUv dtj jvj ntq AvtQ| e`vq UbUb KtQ| AtqvUtqvU w`tZ wMtq  
bvKdtj GKUz Pvc j wMtZB nxivi bvKdtj i bXP t`tK i³ Mvotq cotZ  
\_vtK| e`vq mvi w`b KvZivB| gtb cto Wv³vi etj wQj bvKdj Uv Ltj  
tdtj b, me wK ntq hvte| Awg Rwb GB bvKdj Lj e bv Awg| mU`vq  
ivRb Gtm AvgvK t`tL wPrKvi Kti I tV, 0tZvgvi bvK tZv dj tQB,  
tPvtLi bXP, Mvj me dtj tMtQ, Wv³vfi i KvTQ Pjt v|0

Awg ewj, 0Wv³vfi i KvTQ hvI qv j vMte bv|0 I tK wRÁmv Kw, 0Zvg tZv  
GKRb cv`I gvbj, Zvg etj v tZv wknve tKb Avi thvMthvM ivLj bv| tKb  
tQto tMtj AvgvK| Avgvi GKUz gb Lvivc t`Ljt I tQvU ev`Pvi gtZv  
Av`i KtQ AvgvK| c0Zw`b eUevi tdvb K\_v ej tQ| nVv tKb  
thvMthvM eU Kti w j! j ¾avi gv\_v tLtq KZevi tdvb Kij vg, GKevi I  
aj bv Avi |0

ivRb etj, 0wR`H tjtKv K\_v \_vgvI | bvKdj Uv Qto d`vtj v, bvBtj gviv  
hiev| bvKvUv BbtDKkb ntq tZvgvi tPniv fqsKi t`LvBtZtQ|0 AfbKvUv  
mgq bxite Zvi eK gt`R i`tq \_wK| ivZ mvto `kUvq tm DtV Pjt  
tMtj `iRv eU Kti t`B| weQvovq w0j i`tq \_wK| Zvici wPrKvi Kti

Kw` | tktl Ntgi Alp tLtg NgrB | mKvtj i w` tK `tce`wL wknvtei mvt\_ Mí KiuQ, Avnt` Mij hwrQ | Ngy tftQ hvq bvtKi e`\_vq | bvkdtj i Pricvtk wKtccvi tPtc awi | `tceZvtK GZ RxeŠ, GZ mZ` gtb ntqtQ thb Zvi kixti i MÜ Avgvi Mvtq tj tM AvtQ | Avqbvq t`wL bvtKi Pricvtk i<sup>3</sup> i wKtq RgvU tetta AvtQ | evgcvtki tPvL dtj eÜ ntq hvevi tRvMvo | gtb gtb ewj , wknve, Kfvi evPv, AvB tnBU BD |

mKvj bquvi w` tK wknvetK tgevtj tcvb Kw | tek wKQYb wis evRvi ci tm tcvbUv atj | `Beri nvtjv ewj | tm Avgvi Mj v` tB jvBb tKtU t`q | Avevi tcvb Kw | wimf Kti bv | GB Acgvb Avgvi wbcwZ | Zv bv ntj GZ eÜzAvcbRb \_vKvi ci I ZvtK tKb tcvb t`B? Ni AÜKvi Kti weQvqvq i t`q \_wK wKQY | Zvi ci GKUv KvMfR wj wL, Öwj iv, gvd Kti w` m gvÖtK | Ö Zvi ci gvP tRtj t`B Avgvi bvBU MvDtB | Avgvi `jcv Rfo `vD `vD Av\_b Dcti DVtQ | Zxe<sup>a</sup> e`\_vq Avi Av\_tbi DbE wKLv t` tL gtb nq gvi v hwrQ GLb | hšyv Amn` ntq I tV | i`tgi `i Rv Ltj Kw tWvi atj ÖtU ivbNti hvB | KvRi tqtq ivtnjv cÜg t` tL AvgvtK | Zvi wejvc Avi wPrKvti ewoi mevB Rtov nq | tKD GKRB cwb Xvtj Avgvi Mvtq | Zvi ci m<sup>a</sup> eZ teük ntq hvB |

XvKv tgvwKtj nvmcvZvtj Avgvi Pricvtk kvqv, ivRb, ingZ, jvqvj mevB | m`vj vBb t` lqv | Wv<sup>3</sup>vi tWims KitiQ | Wv<sup>3</sup>vi Av`^ -Kti, ÖwK ntq hvte, Bbkvj w | Ö ivRb Kvtti KvQ Gtm etj , ÖtKb Ggb Kijv, tmvbt?Ö kvqv v ej tQ, ÖAvj w evPvtQ, Ptj Av\_bUv jvM bvB | Ptj tcvBqv tMtj tZvgvti tKD evPvtZ cvi Z bv | Ö

GKw` b ci-ci tWims Kti | A`vtbmw\_wmqv t`q | Ntgi Dci fvmfZ-fvmfZ AtbK\_wj eMfKvi, mv`v-mv`v Ni cvi nB | GKUv mv`v-Gcb bvmfK t`Lv hvq | ZvtK cÜYcy ej tZ PvB, AvgvtK GKUv tUwj tcvb `vl, wknvetK i ay ej e Awg gvi v hwrQ |

ivRb AvgvtK e`vsKtK cvwtbvi AvtqvRb Kti | wj iv tcvtb Kw` , ÖZug tZv Avgvi Av<sup>a</sup> j ZvgB ever | tKb GKei I Avgvi K\_v fvtv bvB?Ö

wj iv kvqv vtK etj tQ, hZ`Zm<sup>a</sup> thb e`vsKK wbtq hvq AvgvtK | cti i dvtBtU tm e`vsKK hvte | kvqv v hv`Q Avgvi mvt\_ | ivRb XvKv Gqvi tcvtU<sup>®</sup> we`vq t`q | tj vKRtbi mvgtbB Avgvi gv\_vq, Kcvtj PgyLvq | t`Pvti hLb AvgvtK wbtq hv`Q Zvi gfvvew` Avgvi nvZUv tQto t`q tm | I i `Mvj tetq cwb Movt`Q |

`vi dj , 2009

# ewi va

AvUcvoM Mōtgi w' bgRj Avāj Awj i Nti Avqkv' i Pvi tev'bi Rb' nq|  
 tRvqvKv' Avqkvi gv iugQv teMōtgi kix' hLb kw<sup>3</sup> wJ, Mōtgi  
 tPqig'vb i BPDw' tbi ewotZ w' bgvb KvR KiZ| fvZ-Zi Kwii, Pvj -Wvj  
 hv tcz Zv w' t'q tUt'bu' msmvi Pj Z| tQvU t'gt'q Lw' Rvi Rtb' mg'q  
 h'gt'g'v' Uv'v'U' Ae'v nq| Zvi ci t' t'K m'viveQi Zj t'c'U Avi `β  
 Ei' t'Z e' \_v \_vKvq tPqig'vb ewotZ Avi Av' Mi g'Zv tQvU' Q'U K'ti KvR  
 Ki'Z cv' i' b'v| tPqig'v'bi eD w' KQyUv' Kvc'q'w w' t'q iugQvi w' Pw' Krmv Kwii t'q  
 Av' t' b' Zvi ci i' Zj t'c'U, nu'Uy cv' t'q i' e' \_v Avi m'v' i' b'v| g'v' t'q i' cv' k'v' c'w'k  
 eo t'gt'q Av' q'v c'q' B w' Mōt'q t'Pqig'v' ewotZ KvR K'ti t' q|

Avqkvi e'v Avāj Awj GKKv' k<sup>3</sup> mg\_ ©Kvgj v wJ| w' t'q i' ci ci  
 Avāj Awj Avi iugQvi m' sm'v' Af'v' A'U' b'U' b' i' t'Z'g' w' J' b'v| e'Qi cv' t'PK  
 Av' t' M' h' L' b' Zvi c'q' K'v' t'g' v' e'v' i' v' g' n' q' Zvi ci t' t'K t' m' e'Q' i' i' t' e'w' k' f'v' M'  
 mg'q Am' t' L' c' t' o' \_v' t' K' | N' t' i' w' d' t' i' e' Q' t' i' G' K' - ` β - e' v' i' K' v' t' g' j' v' i' Av' u' g' Y' n' q' |  
 m'v' i' v' k' i' x' i' n' j' y' n' t' q' h' v' q' | i' u' g' Q' v' t' e' M' g' Z' L' b' ` t' g' x' i' A' v' i' v' M' j' v' t' f' i' R' b'`  
 n' m' b' d' v' t' e' M' t' g' i' K' v' Q' t' t' K' g' v' j' v - c' o' v' w' b' t' q' A' v' t' m' | t' Q' v' U' G' K' U' t' w' b' g' v' j' v' g' v' \_v' i'  
 Z' v' j' t' Z' t' q' | m' v' i' w' b' c' i' m' U' v' i' w' t' K' g' v' j' v' e' o' n' t' q' A' v' c' b' v' A' v' c' w' b' c' v' w' t' q'  
 t' e' w' i' t' q' A' v' t' m' , K' v' t' g' j' v' t' i' v' M' m' v' t' \_ K' t' i' w' b' t' q' h' v' q' |

iugQv teMg `t'gx-f<sup>3</sup> Ges awgR' g'v' j' v' | tPqig'vb ewotZ t' m'  
 GZ `v' N' b' h' v' e' r' K' v' R' K' i' v' i' w' c' Q' t' b' G' K' U' v' B' K' v' i' Y' , t' P' q' i' g' v' b' m' v' t' n' e' L' p' B'  
 m' P' w' i' t' g' v' b' l' | t' K' v' t' b' w' b' Z' v' i' w' t' K' w' f' b' e' b' R' t' i' Z' v' K' v' b' b' v' B' | K' L' b' l' t' K' v' t' b' v'  
 K' c' t' v' e' l' t' b' b' v' B' | t' P' q' i' g' v' b' i' e' o' f' v' B' , w' h' v' b' X' v' K' v' q' B' D' w' b' f' w' m' t' i' c' d' m' i' ,  
 Z' v' i' R' u' g' i' G' K' v' s' t' k' G' K' P' r' j' v' N' i' Z' t' j' e' m' e' v' m' K' t' i' A' v' ā' j' A' w' j' i' Z' v' i' ` x'  
 i' u' g' Q' v' t' e' M' g' |

tPqig'vb m'v'ne Ges Zvi Ab'v' f'v' t'q' i' v' Zj b'v'g' K' f'v' t'g' v' g' v' b' l'  
 Ges D' P' w' k' u' t' j' Z' n' t' j' i' Mōt'gi g'v' b' l' A' v' o' t' j' e' j' v' e' j' K' t' i' e' t' j' , ō' w' w' k' v' b' t' z' i'  
 e' r' P' v' | w' m' i' K' v' U' v' t' P' r' t' i' i' e' r' P' r' i' v' t' P' q' i' g' v' b' , c' d' m' i' n' B' t' Q' | h' Z' e' o' B' n' D' K' ,  
 n' v' i' v' w' m' i' K' v' U' v' t' P' r' t' i' i' e' r' P' r' i' v' G' B' W' v' t' Z' v' n' v' i' v' i' M' v' t' q' i' w' \_ K' v' g' B' O' v' h' v' B' e' b' v' | ō'  
 t' P' q' i' g' v' b' i' e' v' e' v' K' i' Z' A' w' j' i' w' J' G' j' v' K' v' i' b' v' g' K' i' v' t' P' v' i' , g' v' t' m' - ` ō - g' v' t' m'  
 n' q' t' Z' v' W' v' K' w' i' Z' i' K' i' Z' | w' K' s' K' i' Z' A' w' j' i' A' b' f' v' t' i' i' t' e' k' m' p' v' g' w' J' |

Zviv A' t' b' i' R' u' g' t' Z' e' M' P' v' i' K' i' Z' G' e' s' K' i' Z' A' w' j' i' ` f' v' t' e' i' l' w' J' b' v' |  
 K' y' i' Z' A' w' j' i' t' Q' t' j' i' v' l' t' K' D' e' v' e' i' g' t' Z' v' n' q' b' v' B' |

tPqig'v' t' b' i' ` q' v' i' D' c' i' B' i' u' g' Q' v' Z' v' i' ` t' g' x' m' s' v' b' m' n' t' e' t' P' A' v' t' Q' |  
 tPqig'v' b' e' w' o' w' M' t' q' G' L' b' A' v' i' t' m' a' v' b' U' v' b' v' , a' v' b' f' v' b' v' , D' V' b' t' j' c' v' , G' Z' f' v' i' x'  
 f' v' i' x' K' v' R' K' i' t' Z' c' v' t' i' b' v' | Z' e' j' i' v' b' v' e' K' i' v' , N' i' ` y' v' i' S' v' o' - t' ` q' v' G' m' e' K' t' i'  
 t' ` q' | t' P' q' i' g' v' t' b' i' e' D' ` q' v' K' t' i' t' h' U' K' z' f' v' Z' - Z' i' K' w' i' , P' r' j' - A' v' b' v' R' t' ` q' Z' v' t' Z'  
 t' K' v' t' b' v' f' v' t' e' t' c' U' f' v' t' Z' G' K' - ` β - t' e' j' v' t' L' t' q' Z' v' t' i' m' s' m' v' i' U' v' P' t' j' h' v' q' |  
 t' g' t' q' i' v' w' t' b' i' t' e' j' v' w' e' t' j' i' K' v' ` v' q' g' v' Q' a' t' i' | g' v' t' v' w' M' t' q' k' v' j' K' K' p' v' q' |  
 K' P' w' i' c' v' b' v' d' j' A' v' i' b' v' b' v' j' Z' v' c' v' Z' v' w' t' q' , K' v' v' g' m' U' t' Z' e' v' b' v' t' b' v' P' j' v' q' i' v' b' v' e' w' U'  
 L' v' t' j' | K' L' b' l' t' P' q' i' g' v' b' e' w' o' i' c' K' i' c' v' t' o' t' M' i' c' v' U' t' t' K' t' n' t' j' A' v' , K' j' w' g'  
 G' U' t' m' U' v' b' v' b' v' k' v' K' Z' t' j' A' v' t' b' | i' v' t' Z' e' w' o' i' c' v' t' k' i' t' S' v' c' t' t' K' t' R' v' b' v' K' t' c' v' K' v'  
 g' v' t' v' e' w' ` K' t' i' | k' l' e' t' y' e' l' t' q' D' V' t' b' c' w' b' t' Z' j' v' d' v' t' b' v' w' K' s' e' v' t' X' v' j' K' j' w' g' i' d' j'  
 K' v' t' b' ` t' R' , w' n' R' j' g' v' j' v' M' j' v' q' w' t' q' i' w' b' m' v' R' v' - B' Z' v' t' i' R' x' e' t' b' i' t' k' ō'  
 w' e' t' b' v' ` b' | w' K' s' t' e' w' k' i' f' v' M' m' g' q' B' G' i' v' w' L' ` v' q' Q' U' d' U' K' t' i' |

c'p' c'v' o' v' i' i' u' g' v' c' d' q' B' M' ō' g' t' t' K' b' v' b' v' e' q' m' x' t' g' t' q' t' i' w' b' t' q' X' v' K' v' q' w' e' f' b' e'  
 e' i' m' v' q' t' q' | G' K' - ` β' e' Q' i' c' i' t' g' t' q' \_ j' v' m' y' ` i' - m' y' i' K' v' c' o' R' v' g' v' c' t' i' e' w' o'  
 t' d' t' i' | k' n' t' i' i' X' t' o' K' \_ v' e' t' j' | e' v' e' r' - g' v' ō' i' n' v' t' Z' K' L' b' l' R' g' v' t' b' v' U' v' K' v' t' q' |  
 K' L' t' b' v' e' v' w' b' t' R' i' w' e' t' q' i' t' h' S' Z' t' K' i' U' v' K' v' w' b' t' q' G' t' m' M' ō' t' g' i' t' K' v' t' b' v' t' Q' t' j' t' K' w' e' t' q'  
 K' t' i' m' s' m' v' i' c' v' t' Z' | i' u' g' v' M' ō' t' g' G' t' j' B' , t' g' t' q' t' K' k' n' t' i' K' v' t' R' w' b' t' q' h' v' l' q' v' i'  
 Z' v' M' v' v' t' ` q' i' u' g' Q' v' | i' u' g' v' i' K' v' t' Q' A' b' t' i' v' a' K' t' i' , ō' e' v' D' R' t' M' v' , e' p' y' A' v' g' v' i' |  
 A' v' g' v' i' w' S' W' t' i' X' v' K' v' q' j' B' q' v' h' v' l' | G' g' b' G' K' U' v' e' i' m' v' q' w' t' q' v' h' v' b' g' v' b' m' a' s' t' b'  
 j' B' q' v' K' v' R' K' i' Z' v' t' i' | t' e' Z' b' h' w' ` K' g' l' t' ` q' g' v' b' B' 3/4 Z' h' v' b' \_v' t' K' | A' v' g' v' i'  
 K' B' j' R' v' i' U' K' i' v' Z' g' v' i' n' v' t' Z' A' v' g' v' b' Z' Z' B' j' v' w' j' v' g' e' p' j' ō'

iugv L'j' v' i' m' t' \_ Avqkv' c' d' t' g' t' h' t' Z' i' v' w' R' n' q' b' v' | g'v' t' q' i' K' v' c' o' a' t' i' K' v' i' t' Z'  
 \_v' t' K' , ō' A' v' a' s' t' i' M' v' , b' v' L' v' B' q' v' \_v' K' v' g' , X' v' K' v' q' w' M' q' v' G' K' j' v' \_v' K' Z' v' i' ` g' b' v' | A' w' g'  
 t' Z' v' t' P' q' i' g' v' b' K' v' K' v' i' e' w' o' w' M' q' v' K' v' g' K' w' i' | Z' g' v' t' i' f' v' Z' i' v' b' ` v' t' B' , c' w' b'  
 A' v' B' v' t' B' | ō'

gv tev' S' v' q' , ō' g' b' v' , A' w' g' t' Z' v' t' Z' v' t' i' ` β' t' e' j' v' f' v' Z' L' v' l' q' v' B' Z' v' g' c' w' i'  
 b' v' | Z' B' X' v' K' v' q' w' M' q' v' K' v' g' K' i' t' j' m' y' ` i' m' y' ` i' K' v' c' o' R' v' g' v' w' i' e' , g' v' t' m' g' v' t' m' t' e' Z' b'  
 w' i' e' , f' v' t' j' v' g' ` K' Z' n' v' l' b' n' v' B' Z' v' i' e' , Z' i' e' v' t' c' i' w' P' w' K' r' m' v' i' j' v' B' M' v' U' v' K' v'  
 c' w' w' B' Z' v' i' e' | G' K' U' v' K' \_ v' g' t' b' i' v' L' w' e' , Z' B' M' w' i' t' e' i' Q' v' l' | A' v' g' i' v' M' w' i' e' A' B' t' j' i'

Avgi vi gvb<sup>3/4</sup>Z AvtQ | th evmvq Kvg Ki we tnB evmvi e`vWv iv hw` j β`Qv-  
e`gvBk Aq, tZvi Mtq nvZ w` Z Pvg, tmvRv H evmv w\_Kv evBi Aqv Avqv  
come iungvi KvtQ | tKD j β`Qwng Ki tj tnB evmvi tewMvMvfi me Rvbvqv  
w`we | ZvBtj B t`Lwe n`vMv mewP tQB`Pv w`e | grtqv tMv, gtb ivLwe,  
gvBqvqvBtli KBj vg B<sup>3/4</sup>ZB me | B<sup>3/4</sup>Z Qvov gvBqvqvbyl Avi Pvgov  
Oj vBbv iv`wi KĒv GK mgvb | 0

weQvqv tkrqv eveli KvQ t`tK we`vq wbtZ tMtj evel gv\_vq nvZ  
ejj tq t`q, etj, 0tcU fBiv fvZ LvBtZ cvime, fvTjv KvcORvgv  
ciZvime | KvTiv j tM KvBR`v Kwim bv, gvb | 0 tQvU tevB Rvgj v vPrKvi  
Kti Kur`tZ `i` Kti, 0Avqkv ey Zvg hvBtqv bv, Zgvi XvKv hvl b j vMtev  
bv | Av`v tMv, Avng Avi fvZ Pvi KBiv LvBZvg bv, Avqkv efi j tM Avi  
KvBR`v Ki Zvg bv | 0

iungvi gv tevSvq ZLb, 0Ggb gRvi Lvl b Lwe Avi Ggb fvTj v-  
fvTjv KvcotPvco ciwe th Avi tMivtg AvBtZ gb PvBtZv bv | 0 bZb  
cvi tek, bZb kni hvevi DfĒRbvq, grtqi, tevbi Kvbvq tKgb c0Zm\_vq  
t`Lvte, Avqkv eStZ cvti bv | GB tevUvi mvt\_ mvi vRxb Zvi Pj -  
Uvblvmb, gvi vgwii tj tMB \_vKZ | wekl Kti Rvgj v hLb Pvi Kti evmvi  
Ab`i fvMvi fvZ tLtg tdj Z, Avqkv GtKevfi Swctq coZ, Rvgj vl |  
gv Gtm `t`tevbtKB SvotcUv Kij Zte h`v \_vgZ |

tPvL g0tZ g0tZ iungvtK Avqkvi gv cBcB Kti etj t`q, 0v`b, thB  
evmvWv Zvg fvjv KBiv wPb th, B<sup>3/4</sup>tZ nvZ w`e bv, thB evmvi e`vWv iv  
RvDov bv, tZgb GKUv evmvq w`tqv, wbtRi gvBqv gtvZ KBiv t`BLv ivLe  
ZvtMv evmvq w`ev | 0

iungvi cvtk nvtZ nvtZ Avqkv t`tL iv`wi avti tPqivg`vb  
KvKv`i j vj Mi`Uvi wctV KvK etm AvtQ | LvTj i cvto mv`v Kvkdvj gv\_v  
bvotQ | GB LvTj B KPvi cvbvi dj Zj tZ wMtq tPqivg`vb KvKvi Pvi eQti i  
tgtqUv gviv tMtQ MZeQi | tgtqUvi jvkUv GLbl Zvi tPvL fvTm |  
tPqivg`vb, Zvi eD, mevB vejvc Kti KvUwQj Avi tgtqi g`Li `0cvk w`tq  
MivRjv tei nvrQj | GB `t`k`i KvTj Avqkv KLtBvB cmbfvZ Avi tLtZ  
cvi Z bv | GKv`b cmbfvZ KPtj g`L t`qvi ciB gtb cto bxjvi jvTki  
`0cvtk Mvotq cov MivRjvi K\_v Zvi ci Avi GKUv fvZi g`L w`tZ cvti  
bv | cmbfvZ Avi KLtBvB tLtZ cvti bv | iKtBv mv`vfvZ jeY Avi

gvbtl i tLZ t`tK Pvi Kti Avbv i Kbv KuPvgvi P wKsev UgvtUv-fZP Kti  
tLZ | mKvtj `βUv MigfvZ hw` ev ivbvKi Z, evelK nqtZv Avj fZP wKsev  
kvK w`tq w`Z | ewK fvTzi c0q melvB tgvRv tevB Rvgj v Pvi Kti tLtg  
tdj Z | AwetePtKi gtvZ tevk fvZ Lvl qvi Acivta kjvi Svo-w`tq gv  
Rvgj vtK c0qB wlvZ | Avqkv ZvtK gvi tZ wMtq DĒv Zvi Ges gvTqi gvi  
tLZ | ZeyRvgj vi tevk fvZ Lvl qv eU nq bvB | Pvi Kti ev KvbvKvU Kti  
th-tKvTbvfvteB tm tevk fvZ Lvte | GgbwK j eY w`tq ntj l Lvte tm |

iungvi grtqi wctQ tPvL g0tZ g0tZ nvtZ nvtZ fvte tm, hvK,  
Rvgj v GKUytevk fvZ GLb LvBtZ cvi e |

evm t`tK tbtg KvS- tjavZ AvqkvK wbtq iungv vi Kkv wK Kij ebk0 |  
cviv c\_B ejj, 0erm fvov j vMtQ wZbk UvKv, ZB c0g gvTmi teZb  
cvBqvB w`qv w`we Avgti | tZvi ci tZK gvTmi teZbB w`we Avgti | Avng  
tZvi evc-grtqi tct0vqv w`gv | 0

wekvj Awj kvb evmv t`tL i wZgtZv fq tctq hvq Avqkv | MvKt`x`v Bvj  
ZvtK t`tLB ejj, 0GZ tbsiv, Acvi`wi gvBqvWvfi AvbQ tKv\_vq w\_Kv?  
GBUv tPvi tUvi `fvtei bv tZv?0 Avqkvi w`tK Zvktq etj, 0GB gvBqv,  
Pvi Uvi i Af`vm bvB tZv? Pvi Kij Avgi v tZvi tPSi `w0 tRtj Xkvqv w`gv  
mevi VvqvKvkv ivLZwQ wKs` | 0 fvZyKkto hvl qv tgtq wbtktā gv\_v  
bvto | gv\_vq i` tKvKov j vj Pj i AvMv dvUv | wctVi Dci Pl ov GKUv  
teYx, i Kbv g`L D<sup>3/4</sup>j GKtRvov fvZ tPvL |

0teZb KZ j vMe tZvgvMvi?0

iungv etj, 0Lvj v, cvPkZ UvKvi wbtP tZv tKD t`q bv | 0

0Awng wZbkZ UvKvi tevk GK cqm v w`gvbv | tcvlvBtj \_vtKv bv  
tcvlvBtj hvl Mv | Avi GBWvfi tZv t`Ltg gtb nq R<sup>2</sup>tj i w\_Kv ZBj v-  
AvbQ | 0 Zvi ci GKUv ūBj mvevb nvtZ w`tq j vBvj teMtgi tgtqi cvTbv  
GK-tmU KwngR-mvtj vqvi nvtZ w`tq etj, 0hv ZB tMvmj Ktj Z Xk` tZvi  
cvTbv KvcotPvco me mvevb w`qv aBqv i wLm | 0

ev\_i`tg wMtq Kj Qrov, Kj eÜ Kiv me wkL`tg t`q j vBwj teMg| üBj mvev`b gL-gv\_v NtI, tMvmj Kti tei ntq Avtm tm| wdti Gtm t`tL, i wngvLvj v cvDi`wU-wPwb Lv`Q| Lvj v Rv`b KZUv`PjavZ`g`gtqUv, wKŠ` GKev`i i Rb`i Zv`K GKU`K`iv cvDi`wU tL`Z mv`a bv| j vBwj teMg wF`Zi t`tK cvPk UvKvi tlvU Gtb etj, ðAvgvi mgq bvB tZvgvi Rb`i kwo wKb`Z hvl qvi | Zyg wbtR wKbv wbtqv| ð i wngvLvj v tei nI qvi ce`gn`Z` j vBwj etj, ðt`gtq hw` Pvi`wi Kti tZvgv`ti tR`tj X`Kvgi wngvi gv| ð

i wngvi gv P`tj tM`tj j vBwj teMg Avqkv`K wbtq ivb`w`ti X`K wms`K `e Kiv \_j vevmb t`wL`tg etj, ðGB \_j v aBqv cwi`vi Ki | ð j vBwj teMg m`ti tM`tj B gvtqi Rb`, eveli Rb`, tQvU tev`b, M`g, meiwKQj Rb`i fxl Y Kvb`e cvq| ivZ `kUvq j vBwj teMg Zvi `ß mS`sb Ges`v`g`mn iv`Zi Lvevi tL`Z etm| Zv`i i Lvl qv tkl n`tj GK`vj v fvZ, GKU`K`iv giv`mi gvsm, Wj, wdtRi ewm meiwRmn fvZ \_j v t`tL Avevi I Kvb`e cvq evel-gvtqi, tevbt`i PjavZj gL`\_tj v gtb Kti | tMw`tm fvZ \_j v wM`tj Lvq| \_j vevU cwi`vi Kti Svo-w`tg emtj j vBwj teM`tgi Kvm tU`tb cov t`gtq cY`P`Zv`K Wt`K, ðGB Avgvi DKb evBQv t` tZv| ð

`tPvL N`tg tft`0 cot`0, ZeyAvicv`wi P`tj wevj tK`U t`q tm| c`wU-tMw`-civ GZ my`i Avcvi gv\_v wj wK Avi tXj vq fvZ`P wevj KivUv tkl Kti tUvj wfk`ti mvg`b wMtq etm| I Lv`b cvP wgnb`ti gv\_vq N`gtq cto| GKUy ciB N`g fv`0 j vBwj teM`tgi cv`qi av`vq ðGB I V I V! ð GKUv cvj`v`bv K`ej, GKUv Kv\_v, evij k Avi gkwi nv`Z w`tg etj, ðhv, cvKN`ti wMq N`gv| ð gkwi UvOv`Z wMtq tPv`L cto gkwi i wZb RvqMvq eo-eo d`tUv| tkvqgv`I B Mfxi N`tg Zwj t`q hvq Avqkv| t`fvi iv`Z w`tk N`g tft`0 hvq wdtRi kt`a| A`w`-Avi f`tg ewK-ivZ Kv`U|

ciw`b t`fvti B j vBwj teMg N`g t`tK Z`tj t`q| i`wU evbv`Z etj | LwbK ciB wPrKvi Kti I`v, ðwcmo-tej`b favq nq bvB wKgt`Zv, Z`ß cvqLv`bv w\_Kv evBi nBqv mvev`b w`qv nvZ aBQm tZv? ð Avqkv w`v etj, ðnu aBQ| ð

mviw`b Agv`b`l K cwi k`g Kiv m`E`l wZb`ej v tCu f`ti Lvl qvi ci me Kó f`tj hvq tm| KbB`tq GKdwj kmv NI`Z-NI`Z j vBwj Zv`K

tW`K etj, ðt`kvb, th üBj mvev`bWv tZv`ti w`wQ, tMvmj KBiv, Kvcv aBqv cv`v GKgvm thb hvq| GK gvtmi Avtm Avi tKv`bv mvev`b cme bv| ð

j vBwj teMg g`nj v migu`zi `vqx m`m`| bvi x Db`qb w`l qK t`m`g`v`ti j vBwj teMg t`m`R`\_tR t`ewi`tg hvq| Pj t`ew`WB Kiv, tPv`L cvj` Kvrj, cvcwo`Z gv`v`iv, j vBwj ði eqm Kvg`tg w`t`gtQ| Nv`toi GKZvj \_j \_tj gvsm Avi Pw`P`qvj v w`ekvj f`jo Avovj ntq tM`Q fvi Zxq Kv`tj v R`tR`ß kwo`tZ|

tm evB`ti tM`tj Avqkv tW`ms tU`ej t`tK tme cvDWi Pvi Kti gL` t`q| cY`P Ktj tR t`ewi`tg tM`Q| Avqkv j vBwj teM`tgi w`P`ig`b w`tg Pj AvPovq| Avqbvq Zvi w`tk Zwk`tg-vKv t`gtqUv`K etj, Avc`tb`ti tZv t`wn cY`P Avcvi j vnvb my`i j v`M| Avc`tb`l wK t`c`g`ti Kti j tM X0 KBiv K\_v KB`teb?—

`xN`Kvj tm Avq`bvi mvg`tb cY`P`tm`R wi nvm`f t`q| Zvi ci cY`P N`ti hvq| i`tg i Kvbvq, Swo`Z wKQ`Kvcv `e Kti ivLv Av`Q| GKcv`k c`ti Av`Q cY`P Ktj v et| et-Uv nv`Z Z`tj t`bq tm| cY`P Avcvi wK my`i! Zvi g`ZvB wPKbv-PvKbv| Kv`tj v, j vj wK my`i G`t`KKUv t`em`qvi c`ti! cY`P`Kvcv e`j v`bvi mgq Ni tgv`Qvi d`t`K-d`t`K AvotPv`L bvbv mgq t`tL`Q I, wR`t`Yi c`wU Avi Kv`tj v t`em`q`ti, j w`P` cY`P Avc`v`K Kx th my`i j v`M! cY`P Kv`tj v et wbtq ev\_i`tg X`K `i Rv eÜ Kti t`q tm| Kw`gR L`tj et c`ti | Avqbvq g`P` Zwk`tg \_v`K| GB P`j`v`t`cvk`v`K Kx my`i th Zv`K j vM`Q! Aek` wR`wbmUv`Z GKUv`geÜ fveI nq| mvtj vqvi Avi et c`ti Avq`bvi mvg`tb tm wKQ`P`Y j v`cvq|

iv`Z j vBwj bvBU w`t`gi tK`Suv L`tj cwi gvY Kg j wM`tj Avqkv`K Wt`K| wR`Ávmv Kti, ðAvgvi w`p`g gL` w`Qm? ð

ðbv, ð gv\_v bvt`o Avqkv|

ðZvB`tj w`p`g GZ K`g`j K`vb? ð Zv`K tW`K gL` Kv`Q Gtb MÜ t`k`v`K| Zvi ci VmVm`v`M`tj wZbPvi Uv Po gv`ti | tPv`L m`l`E`j t`tL Avqkv|

ðe`gvBk, tPvi, tZv`ti Aw`g GZ Av`i Kwi | wZbR`ti Lvl b Z`ß GKj v Lvm| Zvi ci I Avgvi w`p`g Pvi Kim, j w`l w`qv evBi Kigv cvj`t`k w`gvt`Zv`ti | ð

wPrKvi i`tb cYfGtm etj , 0Kx nBtQ, Avs? GBUKztgtqti Ggb Kti mCvBtZQ| Zyg bv bvi`xev`x?0 etj Ab`i`tg Ptj hvq|

Avqkv gvi tLq Uvbw tKt` Ptj ivbWti etm| jvBij teMg Gtm etj hvq, 0ZB hw` Avi Kv`m, j wli w`qv evBi KBiv w`gy0 ZvtZ Kvbi teM Avi l tefo hvq Avqkvi | KwgtRi tKvbvq bvK tgrtQ| t`qvjt tSvj vtbv `BvUv AwdKvb gflvk, gLe`v`vb Kti GB bvi`xev`x Avi Zvi KvtRi tgrtqK`vtL|

axti axti Avqkv Lp wbfPkj KvtRi tgrtq ntq l tV lB emoi| Zvi eev tgrtqK t`Ltz Gtj ZvtK gvtmi teZb, Avmv hvl qvi LiP, cYf cjtvtv KvcO, jvBij i cjtvtv kwO bvbv mKOyt`qv nq| jvqj xi tQvU tevb bvcj v hLb G emotZ teortZ Avtm, mvt\_ Zvt`i KvtRi tgrtq gvjvl Avtm my`i RvgvKvco cti| tm AvqkvK wRAvmv Kti, 0Zyvti KZ UvKv teZb t`q GB emvq?0 Avqkv Rvbvq 0wZbk|0

0wZbk UvKv Gnb XvKv kni KvtRi gvbl cvl qv hvq? Avgvi teZb GKnrRvi UvKv| GKnrRvi UvKvi bxp tKvb KvtRi gvbl B KvR Kti bv| tZyvi teMg mvteti KBev, teZb bv evovBtj \_vKg bv| XvKv kni fvtj v GKUv ew`v-gvbl cvl qv euZ Kwvb| Zyvti Lvl b-Uvl b t`q wb wKgtZv?0

0nv Lvl b t`q wKgtZvB|0

0tZj -mvevb-k`v`c?0

0nv t`q| hLb tZj jvM Lvj vsyi KvtQ wMqv PvBtj Lvj vgw Avgvi tKvtl XvBj v t`q| Awg tZv gv\_vZ mvevb t`B| k`v`cyj vtm bv|0

0Zyg Avj`v` tZtj i wWev w`tZ KBev Zyvti| mvbwmé k`v`cy wKbte w`tZ KBev| t`tLv bv Avgvi Pj \_jvb Kx my`i| mvbwmé k`v`cy tevZj hw` bv wKbte t`q, wgvbc`vK k`v`cy wKbte w`tZ KBev| tZyvi GZ j`v Pj \_vj my`i \_vKe AtbK|0

`xNmgq Zvt`i `RbtK ivbWti Mí Ki tZ t`tL jvBij teMg Gtm wRAvmv Kti, 0GB Kx \_Rj \_Rj Ki tZQm? gvjv, ZB Avgvi gvBqWvti Keji t`m bv tZv? ZB wKS`Gi AvtMl Avgvi `BvUv KvtRi tgrtq tL`vBQm|0 Zvici gvjvtK tWtK teWi`tg tUvj wfk`bi mvgtb tgrtZ emtZ etj Rvbvq, 0GBLv b eBmv wUwf`vL|0

w`tb w`tb gfl Li lci K\_v ej tZ wktL tMtQ tm| GRb` c0qB Po\_vao Lvq| Zvi gvQ tavqv cui`vi nq bvB etj jvBij g`vWvg hLb wPj wQj, Avqkv ZLb gfl Svgtv w`tg etj, 0GZ Af teZtb tKvtbv emvq tKD KvR Kti bv, mevi KvtRi tgrtqti bZp KvcO, Avj`v` tZj -k`v`cyt`q| Awg tZv wKO B PvB bv|0 jvBij i l tgrvR Pitg l tV, 0ZB GKjv wZBrtbi Lvl b Lvm, GZ Lvl b w`qv tZv tZvti tKD gvMbv l ivLe bv? Kvtb evZvm jvMtQ? Mvtq i 0 jvMtQ? e`gvBk nBqv tMtQv? Ptj k`v`cy w`qv gvbl t`i t`Lvb jvMe?0

jvBij ZvtK eKvSKv Kti wKB wKS`cti i gvmb Kgv i t0i bZp GKUv Rvgv wKtb t`q| Avj`v` tZtj i tKSUv wKtb t`q| jvBij hw` my`i Kti tmtR gvj v tcl tZ hvq emoi wBfvi `v`ivqv biv ZvtK t`tL g`iv Kti| bvbv i 0Xt0i K\_v etj, Avqkvi tek fvtj v jvMtj l, gfl nvm tPtc t`sto Ptj Avtm|

mKvtj Ng tft0 mevi bv`v- evbvtv i i` Kti | mvi w`b me KvR Kti | tKvtbtKvtbw`b jvBij g`vWvti mvt\_ evsj v wmtbgv t`tL ivtZi me KvR tkl Kti givi gZv Ngvq| `c0t` tL tevt`i wbtq tLtz i Avj ati dwos Gi gZv Dto teort`Q| avb KvUv tkl ntj KLbl gvfv cto \_Kv avb K0vt`Q| c0qB jvBij teMgti KKR wPrKvti Ng vft0, 0bevti ev`Pvi gZv tej v KBiv NgvBtj tZvi nBtev? c0Z`Kw`b Ng w\_Kv DBw tZvi Ng fvzvtZ nq, KZ eo kvRw` i0

XvKvi e0i-`B cvi ntj QvU tZ emotZ hvq tm| Zvi eev ZvtK t`Ltz Gtj Zvi mvt\_ hvq| eevi KvtQ Rvb tZ cvti Zvi teZtbi UvKv w`tg GLb Zviv wZbtej v tLtz cvti wKgtZv| Zvt`i Nti wUtb i Pj v w`tg0 Zvi teZtbi UvKvq| tQvU tevb Rvgj v tPqvig`vb emotZ gvSgta` KvR Kti | Avqkv evertK ci v gk`q, 0Rvgj vti XvKv w`qv`vb| AvgtMv g`vWvti Lvj vZ eBtbi KvtRi gvbl jvMe|

M0tg wcti gv-tevb-evertK wbtq Kx th Avb` Zvi | kni t`tK Avbv mvtj vqvi -Kwgr, Kvtb BigtUk`bi SgKv, wgvb-c`vK mvbwmé k`v`uyw`tg tavl qv, tLvj v Gtj vPtj tm mvi v M0tg cRvcwzi gZv Dto teovq| gvbi ZvtK c0tg t`tL tPqvig`vb KvKvi emotZ| gvbi fivB cvovi nmbdv Lvj vsyi t0tj | cftiv M0tgi gvbl tK Zwer-KeP, cvnb-cov t`q H

Lvj v=ŷ| gubti i evey eM®Pvl Ki Z| GLb eqm ntq hvl qrtZ Avi Pvl vev`  
Kti bv| `ß t0tj QmMi Avi gubi KvR Kti | Zvt` i t`vPvj v wUti Ni  
AvfQ| wbtRi Rwg AvfQ|

gubi fvB etj , 0Avqkv, Zß? Zß tZv wmtbgvi bwqKvi tPtq teuk my` i  
nBqv tMQm!0 i tb gnZ®Zvi Wbv tjtj Dto thZ wMtq tKvfbvfvte  
wbtrtK mvgtj ej j , 0Avcmbl tZv AtbK my` i |0 Ltqwi c`vU, bxj kvU®  
civ, nvj -d`vkzbi Pj -KvUv gubti i AvfQ cvMj Kti t` l qvi gtZv `wU  
tPvL| Zvi tPvtLi w`tK ZvKvtj B Avqkvi gtb nq Lp ntq hvq tm|  
w`b-ctbtiv ci M0tg tj vKRtbi gtl i tb Avqkvi gv RvbtZ Pvg,  
0Kx ti nwbdv eyj tcvj v gubti i j tM etj tZvi j vBb nBtQ?0  
c0tg KucfZ` i i` Kti , Avqkv cti `tKvi Kti |  
0gubi tZvti meqv Kie, nvi vgrw` ? n`vq tZv w`bi vBZ MvAv Lvq|  
I i evc gv tZv Rxeftl Nti Zj e bv tZvti | GZ teuk nvDk Kwim bv|  
gubti i gv tZvti Lp KBiv t dj e |0  
ci w`bB Avqkvi gv Zvi tqtqK XvKv cmWtq t`q | mgq KvU bv|  
mBvnlvfbK ciB gubi i wngvi gvtqi KvQ t`tK tLwR wbtq XvKvq j vBwj  
teMti emvq Pj Avfm Avqkvi mvt\_ t`Lv Ki tZ| Avqkv ZvtK t`tL  
Kv`tZ `vtK| j vBwj g`vWvgtK Ltj etj Zvi mvt\_ M0tg meq wK ntqtQ|  
Wtqs i`tg wMtq Avqkv etj , 0Zyg tZv MvAv Lvl | Avi meqv Kiev bv tZv  
Avgti |0  
0Zß `vL, Avng tZvti meqv Kw Kx bv| tZvi j vBMv Avng  
MvAvgvAv me QvBov w`g| tLv`vi Kmg| tKvib kixd gv\_vq j Bqv KBtZ  
cvi g|0 Avqkv j vBwj g`vWvgti tPvtLi Avovj Kti wWg, ctivUv, `p Gtb  
tLtZ t`q Zvi tclgKtK|  
Zvi cti i mBvtn gubi Avfm| Avqkv KvbwKwU Kti j vBwj  
g`vWvgtK etj Zvi meq wK nl qvtZ AvRtKB M0tg Pj thZ nte|  
wi Kkvq Dtv gubti i etKi wfZi XtK `M®LjR cvq Avqkv| tNvti i gta`  
tKtU hvq cti vUv c`|  
gubi Rvbvq Zvi evey-gv meqtZ i wR bv| tPqig`vb KvKvi  
t0tj tK etj -Ktq i wR Kvfbv tMtQ| tPqig`vb emotZ urj tWtK meq  
covte| gubti t`tLB Avqkvi evey-gv KucfZ `vtK| Avqkv hLb etj  
tPqig`vb mvtne gZ w`tqtQb, Zvt` i fq Zey KvU bv| Avqkvi evey

tKvfbvgtZ Gtm etj , 0bv evey, Avctbi AveYv-Av=ŷ Ktbw` bl GB meqv  
gvZ bv|0  
wKŷyeU mvaivmai ci l tPqig`vbemo l iv hvq bv, etj , 0Zgvi  
eiciv Avgti `womyv gvBiv dvj vBe vBU|0

mU`vq tPqig`vb mvtne gubti i evey-gv Ges Avqkvi evey-gv0tK msev`  
cwVq Avmvi Rb`| KtqKevi msev` t` l qvi ci Avqkvi evey-gv Avfm|  
Avqkvi evey-gv tPqig`vb mvtne i `vl qvi mvgtb Acivaxi gtZv  
k<sup>3</sup> ntq `vtK| urj tWtK meq nq| wKŷ Avqkvi evey-gvti `tPvtL  
AvZ¼| thb cw`exi mePtq eo Aciva NUtQ Zvt` i mvgtb| gubti i evey-  
gv Zvt` i tPtq AtbK teuk m`Qj | Zvt` i eo t0tj i meqtZ clq cAvk  
nrRvi UrKvi thSZK tctqtQ| RvY®gij b j w/2, i 0l Vv tKvPKvtbv cvj vtbv  
kvU®Mj vq MvgQv-mn Avqkvi evey tPqig`vti `vl qvq cti vmgq gv\_v wBz  
Kti etm `vtK, ei -Ktb, urj, tPqig`vb, KvDtK t` Levi mvmB Zvi nq  
bv| mw`®j tM `vKvq KtqKevi bvK tSto j y0tZ bvK tgrvQ| A`xi B  
`wovtbv, tNvgUv-t` l qv Avqkvi gv| mvm Kti tqtqK t`tL Avi c0YcY  
t`vq`i` cto| mwZ j vj kwofZ tqtqK tclvUv tMj vti cti gtZv  
t`Lv`Q| knii tqtq` i gtZv t`Lv`Q|

meqti ci `vgr-mn evey-gv0i NtiB `vtK Avqkv| Zvt` i tQvU NiUvZ  
ZiRvi teov w`tq GKUyAvovj Kti t`qv ntqtQ be` =uEi Rb`|  
meqti gym `tqK ci t`tKB SMovSmU` i i` nq| Avqkv tUi cvq  
mvi w`b evRvti AvotZ KvR Kti wKvtj Zvi `vgr MvRv tLq tdti |  
ZvQvov `vgr ti vRMvti i UvKvl tm wKgtZv nvtZ cvq bv| Gw`tK evowZ  
GK RvgvBmn GZ`tj v gubti i fvZ tRvMvo KtZB wngkq Lvq Avqkvi  
gv| Zvi nuvcwb teto hvl qvtZ wKgtZv tPqig`vb emotZ KvRl KtZ  
thZ cvti bv| MvRvUvRv Lvl qvi ci l Avqkvi RvgvB th-KqUv cqm t`q  
Zv tek KvR j vfm Zvt` i | Avqkvi, `vgr mvt\_ SMov, AbtjwM, me tftm  
hvq `vgr `ctk®mvi w`b ci Zvi tPvivi t`Lvi Avb` |  
gubti i gbUv gvtqi Rb` clqB Qvdu Kti | GKB M0tg t`tK  
gvtqi mvt\_ t`Lv Kti bv, gv-evevi gvbm=ŷb Wmetq clq chwKti i tqtq meq  
Kti tQ, meukQywgij tQ w`viY Aciva tefta tftvM tm| AvotZ clZw`b Kv  
KvtRi UvKv Rwgq gv-evevi Rb` gvQ, gvsm bvbv wKQy evRvi Kti Zvi



emotZ hvq| gv bygrR e`-| Zvi w`tk ZvKvq bv GKeri | | Zvi ci gvtK Rnotq atı Kur`tZ`ii" Kıtj GKmgq gv tQtjtk Rnotq atı KwtZ`vtK|

ÖZB Avgvti me! Lvl qvBqv gvBiv dvjvBvj bv K`vb! tkb emBPv iBjvg Avg! Avgvi cftZ Gnb chwKubie emoz vMttq Nygvq tMv! ZB GB chwKubie ev`Pvti QvBov t`, evc| Avgvi gwmbK, tZvti Avgv fvtjv meqv Kivgy| GKUv mgÜ Avgv wK KiwQjvg| Liv Avgvti Pij k- nvrvi UvKv thSZK w`e KBwQj | RwgRgv evovBqv eotjvtKi wRt`vM nBZ tZvi | Ö gv bvbvfvte tevSqv, ÖAvqkvı Zvj vK t` gwmbK| tZvi Kcvtj eüz fvtjv eD Ryle|Ö

bvtQvoew`v gvÖtk gıbi etj , Ögv, Avqkvi tZv ev`Pv nBe|Ö

ÖwKvtÖ gbv, ZB chwKubieMv emo QvBov Avgvi emvq Avq| Avqkvıtl vbqv Avq|Ö

mivivZ`v`gx emo bv tdivq GKtdvvl Nygvqb Avqkv| evBti cvZvi gPgP kã nq, tm fvte nqtZv`v`gx Gtjv| ciw`b gıbi hLb Zvt`i emotZ vbtdq thtZ cÖve w`j , Avqkv iwr nq bv| Öbv, Zgvi gv Avgvi meqvZ Avtm bvb| Avgvti gvBiv dvjvBe|Ö

ÖZB AvgvtMv emo bv tMttj Avgv| Avi ZtMv GB chwKubieemotZ Avgvby|`vK ZB|Ö etj tm thtZ D`Z ntj Avqkv`vgvq| ÖwKvtÖ hvgy Avgv|Ö

H emotZ cÖg t`tkb kvıwo wKgtZv K\_vl etj bv Zvi mvt\_| ZvtK tgtc Avavtcv-fvZ t`q| DVvb tj cv Ni tj cv... mg`-KvR ZvtK w`tq Kivq| eoeDtK tkvtbv KvRB KıtZ t`q bv| kvıwo etj , ÖeoeD cÄvk nvrvi UvKvi wRwmb vbqv AvmQt| ZB Kq cqm vAvbQm evtci emo w\_Kv?Ö Zte, bvgvwr etj , nmbdv teMg ÖAcwı<sup>®</sup>vi , bvcvKÖ Avqkvi nvtZ-ivbwefvZ Lvq bv| vbtdR emttq t`q`v`gxv Pij vbtdRi Rb`| wgg b emvq wdi tj Avqkv AbtMwM Ktı | ÖtctU ev`Pv vbqv tZv mviw`b wL`v j vtM| Avgvti tZv fvZ t`q bv Zgvi gv| eoeDtı cvı tj me Lbjv w`qv t`q|Ö

Öeofweti tZv Av`i KıtB| eofwe KZ UvKvi gvj AvbQt evtci emo w\_Kv wmvve Ki | Avi ZB KZ AvbQm wmvve Ki |Ö

Avqkv tftÖ cto| Zvi`v`gx GKUv cqmvl Gtb Avi Zvi nvtZ t`q bv| me Zvi gvtqi nvtZ t`q|

Lv`Kö Avqkvi Rxtbi metPtq eo m%U GLb| eoRv Zvi`v`gxmn Pij v-Avj v`v msmvi vbtdq tek fvtjv AvtQ|

kvkvo cÖZ-tejv vbtdRi nvtZ Pij tgtc t`q| Ntıi mevi Lvl qv tkl ntj Avqkvi tLtz nq| tkvtbw`b hw` GKUy AvtM tLtz tdjj , Zvntj B wPrKvi Ktı cftivemo gv\_vq tZvtj kvıwo, ÖNtıi Avi Kvtiv j vBMv Lvl b ivtL bv| GKjv me Lvl b Lvqv tdtj vq| Avgiv Ntıi gvbywU GLb Kx Lvgy| mvi vRxb emv`vMwi KıtQ Avi wZbPvBi Kj fvZ LvBtQ| GB iv`vttmi Lvl b tZv Avgv K`vb, Avgvi tPSt`vó teBPv w`tj | tRvMvb w`tZ cvı gvby|Ö ev`Pv tctU`v`gx Qvdu Ktı Ntıi me KvR Ktı Avqkv| ivtZ wclmwclm`v`gxk etj | i`tb gıbi gvtS gvtS new`d vbtdq Avtm|

GKw`b mKvtj kvıwo Zvt`i tPStKi bxtP new`dUi cvvtKU t`tL wPrKvi Ktı, ÖeDtqi j vBMv new`d wKtbv, Avi Ntıi evRvi Ktıv bv wKgtZv|Ö

gıbi tei ntq tMttj nmbdv teMg Avqkvtk etj , ÖRvgyBtqi KvQt AvgtMvi K\_v j vMvBqv-j vMvBqv Av`Biv nl | A\_P Lvl tZv Avgivi wZbRtbi Lvevi |Ö Avqkv Reve t`q, ÖAvctb bv mviw`b Avgvi wctQ j vBMv`vtKb| Avgvi Lvl qv vbqv wPj w, mviw`b emv`i ev`Pv, chwKubie ev`Pv KBqv MvBj t`b|Ö

ÖPc Ki , emv`i ev`Pv| Rtbftı ci w\_Kv gvBbtıi emvq emv`vMwi KiQm| e`gvBm gwM tkvbLvtdı!Ö

ÖPc Ktıb| Avctbı gwM GKUv| Avgvi tctU ev`Pv Zey Avgvi Lvl b t`b bv| vbtdRi tcvj vtı MvAv Lvl qvi UvKv t`b, Zvl h`vb Avgvi Zb`tı mivBtZ cvftı b|Ö

kvıwoi ci Zvi eo tqtq`ii" Ktı, ÖtZgvi gtZv KvtRi tewtıı th Ntı Zj wQ GBWw wK Atbk tevk bv !Ö

Ntıi`i Rvq tıj vb w`tq etm`vKv Avqkv Ni t`tk tewıtq wMttq cKtıi cvto etm| cwbtZ KtqKUV num tLj tQ| tntj Äv kvtki wMv j Kj wKtq cKıı Nvtıı fıvı cv`tıi LmbKUV`Lj Ktı tdtj tQ| cwbt t`tk tkvtbv GKUv gvQ j vd w`tq DtV cv`exı ifc t`tL Avevi Rtj i AZtj nmıttq hvq|

mviw`b bv tLtz`vtK Avqkv| ivtZ gıbi Ntıı wdi tj ZvtK Zvi gv etj eD mviw`b ZvtK Mvj Mvj vR KtıtQ| nmbdvı KvQt Zwer vbtdZ Avmv

tj vKRbl wRf KvUtZ-KvUtZ wdti tMtQ| AvqkvK Mæti gL etm \_vKtZ  
t`tL Ptj i gWv ati `B Mtj Po tgti gwUtZ tdtj t`q gmbi | Zvici  
Avevi l Ztj ati bttK-gL Nyl gvti | Avqkv mvivivZ Kvt` | tfti i w`tK  
gmbi ZvtK eFK tUtB tbq|

ev`Pv nI qvi GKgvm AvtM AvqkvK Zvi gvtqi KvQ cwtq t`q  
gmbi | wKš`eDtqi tLviwK t`q bv GK cqmv|

ÒZgvi tivRMvti i U`vKv tZgvi gvtqi Lwj Lvl qvl K`vb| Awg  
Zgvi eD bv !0 Avqkv SMov Kti | gmbi G-ewotZ Avmv-B eU Kti t`q|

dUdU GKUv tgta nq| Avqkv gvtK etj , ò`vL gvBq`vi tPvL-gL-Kvb  
meB evci j vniK ABtQ| Mtqi i OWv Avæ, Zgvi gZv dmPnBtQ|0

gmbi Gtm ev`Pv t`tL hvq| Avqkv UvKv Pvg| `vBtqi hv LiP nq  
Zv gvtK tdi Z w`tZ nte| gmbi etj UvKv bvB|

Avqkv Reve t`q, ÒZg tZv UvKv w`qv nq MvAv-wt`ivBb LvBev  
bqtZv gvtqi Zj vq fi ev|0

Avqkvi gvtqi mvgtbB Zvi Mtj Po tgti gmbi etj , òew` i ev`Pv, tZvi  
gtZv dUkubti th weqv KiwQ GBvB tZvi tPš`i woi Kvj |0 etj tewtq  
hvq| Avqkv t`tL cvtqi tMwvj i AtbK DPtZ civ jyo Avi Kvj tP i t0i  
kvU`civ Zvi `vq apavc cv tdtj nvi "b KvKvi te\_b t`tZ Avi NbmeR  
avtbi Rvj vi cvk w`tq Ptj hv`Q| GKevi l wQtb wdti ZvKvj bv tm|  
gv`Kvkw<sup>3</sup> i Kvi tYB nqtZv, gmbi LwbKv KtRv nta tMtQ|

GKUv evowZ gvbt i AbatRvMvo Kiv Avqkvi gvtqi Rb` cUq Amæe nta  
cto| tqtqtK tevSq, òtZvi kvw hv-B Kq KDK, ZB H ewotZ hv wMqv,  
wvj vPj AtMvi j tM, wvj vPj | `kUv Mvj w`tj l RI qve w`m bv| ZvvtBtj  
ev`Pvi LuBLiPI w`e bv Ktbw`b|0 Avqkv tKvtb Reve t`q bv| Nti i  
`vl qvq etm etm ev`PvtK `p Lvl qvtbvi mgq tPvtL cto, `vl qvi cvtK  
kmMvtQ nj` dtj tQv-tQv kmv ati tQ|

ci w`b Avqkv ev`Pv wbtq kti i ewo Ptj hvq| bvgvR t`tK wdti  
kti i ev`Pv t`tL| ev`Pv tKvtj tbq| t`vqv cto dvt`q| kvw ol Gtm  
tKvtj tbq| i vtZ gmbi Nti wdti wbtRB AvM ewotq K\_v etj | mæuKw  
cUq `vfwK nta hvq| ev`PvtK tKvtj wbtq Av`i Kti tm, Avqkv Zvi

`vxi tPvL t`tL UKUtK jvj , Zvi gvtb tntivBb ev MvAv wKQyGKUv  
tLta GtmQ tm, mvivivZ ev`Pv KvbtKwU Kti | kvw D`æ cKvk Kti ,  
òev`Pvi j vBMv tZv NgtZB cwi bv, l i Kw`v vgv |0

tm-wdti l BvLvbtKi gta`B kvw GUvtMv wbtq tLvvtb Ges  
Lvl qv wbtq tLwUv w`tZ i i` Kti: Ògvq Pvi-cvP gvm l i vLZvi t`j v bv Zgvti |  
cwie tKgtb| n`viv th Mwie| Avi Zyg hZjv Lvl AZjv LvBtj tZv  
ev`kvi l fivEvi diivBe|0

Avqkv Reve t`q, ÒAwg tZv ev`Pvi gv, Avgvi tZv wL`v tewk  
nBeB|0

ivtZ Avqkvi tgta cwi KvbtKwU Kti teovi cwURtbi Aci  
cvtK \_vKv kvw SvqUv t`q| ÒGB j `vUwv GZ vPj v K`vb? kvl qvWvi  
nBtQ Kx? GBWv GK ivBZl NgtBtZ t`q bv| gBiv tMtj ewP|0 Avqkv  
k<sup>3</sup> Kti eFK Avkto ati mšbtK|

gvm OtqtKi gv\_vq Avev iv SMovSuU Ges `vxi nvtZ j wL`-vào Lvl qv  
cUq wBZ`Kvi e`vci nta `wvq| Avqkvi tPvtLi mvgtb tftm l tV j vBvj  
g`wvtgi ewoi cUz`bKvi gvQ-wMg-mnt`vM tUcfti fvZ Lvevi `vZ|  
tm fite ev`PvUv GKUyeo ntj Avevi KvR Kite| ev`Pvi Rb` UvKv Rgtel

w`bK w`b gvbtii MvAv-wt`ivBb cUz evotZB \_vtK| cUq ivtZB  
Nti AvtM bv| wdti l GKUv wB K\_v Gw Ktmw K ntj B AvqkvK Po-  
j wL` gvti | GKw b tPqvig`vb KvKvi ewotZ wMq Kw tZ-Kvi tZ etj ,  
òKvKv, Avgvti tZv n`viv iv`vi cMj evbvq tdtj ZvtQ| Lvl b t`q bv,  
w`bivZ gvti , gmbi l MvAv-wt`ivBb Qvto bv| ev`Pvwti GKUv U`Kiv Kvcol  
wKbæ t`q bv| Awg wK KiwQ XvKvq th-evmvq Kvg Ki Zvg tntb hvgvMv|  
n`viv cvjK tntMvi ev`Pv|0

tPqvig`vb etj , Òfzi gZv K`vj nBqv tMOM tZv ZB| GZ  
m` i gvBqv AvQvj | hv wMqv ZB XvKvq|0

tPqvig`vti KvQ `BK0 UvKv avi wbtq ev`PvtK `wNgg eFK tPtc ati  
kvw oi KvQ wMq etj ÒAvctbtMv ev`Pv Avctbiv cvtj b| XvKv hvBMv  
Awg| Avi ctZt l Kvctoi Zj vq mv`vq ivBtLb|0

XvKvq Avqkv Gtm tctvtj j vBvj teMg ZvtK t`tL AvZtK l tV,  
òKxti tZvi GZ m` i tPniv Ggb nBj K`vb?0

ØKq gym bv LvBqv iBiQ| Avgvfi Lvl b t`q bv| w`bivZ grti | Avgvi RvgvB MvÄv-tñtívBb j Bqv cBov \_vtK| `vtLb wZbw`b AvtM j w\_ w`qv tVwUv tKgñb KvBUv dvj vBtQ| Kx Kigy Lvj v| Avgvfi tZv l iv cvMj evbvqv nuj vBtQ| iv`wi cvMj | n`vivi er`Pv n`vivB cvj Zvi e| Awg Avctbi evmvq Kvg KigyAvevi |Ø j vBwj i metP cQñ` i KvñRi tqtq Avqkv| ZvtK wcti tctq wFZti-wFZti gnvLwk| Avqkv| `ßPvi w`tbB Af`-ntq l tV Avevi bZpñte`i`i` Kiv cvjvtbv Rxeñb| ivtZ `ñai e`\_vq eK UbUb Kti |

GK ivtZ `ñce`ñL kñi ewotZ fivZ tLñZ etmtQ, kvivno wPrKvi KitiQ, ØNñi i KvRKvg bv KBiv mevBi AvtM dñKñbñe er`Pv LvBñZ eBmv tMtQ|Ø etj GK Uvñb fvtZi \_vj v tdtj w`ñqtQ| \_vj v i`ñv KiñZ tMtj tKvtj i w`K`er`PwU Ngy tñtQ KuñZ`i`i` Kti | Zvi Kvñe \_vgvtZ Zvi gñ\_ eñK \_ñR t`q ñm| kvivno Zvi `ñgxñK wKQzetj Avi `ñgx Gñm Zvi Pj` atñ DVvbgq tQñto wñtq hvq| er`PvUv tKvj t`ñK wQUñK gñwUñZ cto wPrKvi Kti | Ngy tñtQ hvq| mKvtj Zvi tPvL tñRv t`ñL j vBwj teMg wRñÁm Kti , ØKv` m K`vb?Ø

tPvL-bvñKi cñb gññZ gññZ ñm etj , Økvivno gñwMwvi j vBMv Avgvi Aveñwñi eñKi `ñ Lvl qññZ cñwi bvB| ewotñ Lei w`ñQ Avgvi eBb Avi gñv er`Pwñtñi t`ñZ tMñQj , tñiv t`ñZ t`q bvB, KBñQ ØñZvi wS hñb er`Pv dvj vBqv XvKvq ewñ`ñwñi KiñZ hvñZ cñi tQ, tZvtMvi Avi er`Pv t`nb j vMñev bv|Ø

j vBwj tevSvq, ØKx Kiwe, Kcvñj hv AvñQ gvBbv j | Mwi ñei Nñi RbñBQm, Kó tZv cvññZ nBeB|Ø

cñq wZbgvm tek fvtj vB KvUwQj | KvñRi dññK-dññK mvi w`b er`PvñK wñtq bvbv Mí ...

GKw`b j vBwj ñK ñm etj , ØLvj v`ñy, Avi gñwñZñbK cñi Awg wKñ` ewoZ hvgy| Avctbi eo teñb bvñj v Lvj v Avgvi er`Pvi j vBMv AtñK my`i-my`i Kñco w`ñQ| Kx th my`i j vMe Avgvi gvBqvñi Gñw cñivññj |Ø

j vBwj wñwññZ wñw`ñwñi qñj t`ñLwQj Ggb mgq tdvb Avñm| Avqkvi eev K\_v ejñe Avqkvi mñ\_ñ| Avqkv tdvñbi lcvñk`i`bj |

ci gññZ`ñgveñBj Uv weQvñvq Qñto tdvñi cto tMj , ØAvgvi wS gvBiv tMtQ Mv tMv! Avgvi tñvñvi UñKiv gñwñK Avi bvB etj tMv!Ø weQvñvq t`ñK tdvñvUv wñtq j vBwj K\_v etj | Avqkvi eevñi KvQ t`ñK RvññZ cñi MZ cñi` er`PvUv gviv tMtQ| er`Pvi bñwK tñU Lvivc nñqñQj | kñi ewoi tñvñKiv Wv`ññi i KvñQ tñl qñi AvñMB er`Pv gñi tMtQ| Avqkvi eev-gvññK `ñw`b cñi Zviv msev` t`q| j vñl t`ñZ t`q bvB| Avqkvi gv-l cvMj cñq|

j vBwj AvqkvñK tñtS t`ñK Zñj eñK Rñotq atñ wññRl Kut` |

ØAvgvi wSñññi n`viv gvBiv dvj vBtQ tMv! Avgvi kvivno gvBiv dvj vBtQ| Awg ewñ`i er`Pv tñb Avi H ewo wñiv bv hvññZ cñwi | l Lvj v tMv, Avgvñi tZv j vñl t`ñZ w`j bv,Ø etj B j vBwj i tKvtj teñk nñq hvq|

j vBwj Avi cYñ`ñRñbB Kut` | Avqkvi gv\_vq cñwñ Xññj |

Rj vB 2007 gvj tññkqv

# KKØ

Nt̄i i `i Rvq cmltZ efm gvji gv\_vUv tKvtj i Dci aþi bj Rvnb DKb AvbQj | NycPMuj i GB Nt̄i tKej `i Rvi KvOUvq w`þbi Avtjvq LwbK AvtjvKZ nq| wUþbi GKpJv Nt̄i i GB i`tgi emK AskUKz mvi vŕY AÜKvtiB \_vtK| DKþbi Kvgto Nt̄gi gvS tqtqUv mvi vZ gv\_v Pj Kvq| w`þbi tejv GKNËv Ngvtj l gv\_v Pj KwbþZ Aw`i ntq \_vtK | `þt̄i i Lvert̄i i ci tqtqK cuKovl Kt̄i efm DKþ-wbab hþÁ| Nt̄i i Nj Njþ tZ Poþcml wPior wPior tWtK hv`Q| tPŠKvtVi A`þi tWt̄bi Kvtjv gajv cwb evZvtm wZiwZi Ziþ½ etq hvq `MØ Qwtq| Kvtjv gwo DotQ fb fb Kt̄i | DKb gviv gvQ aivi gZvB t̄bki e`vci | kixþi e`\_v \_Kvq Ges tPvtL LwbK Kg t`Lvq `þZbUv tQvU tQvU DKb Zvi nvZovov ntq hvq| tqtqi gv\_v me Pj Dj Ucvj U Kt̄i wj wK, tXjv tek KqUv aiv cto|

eigw þki GKUv Ni t\_þK gqbr tei ntq Gtm tWt̄bi Dci eig KiþQ| LwbK AvþMB Zvi Ni t\_þK D`P nwm̄i kã tkvbr hw`Qj | njy Awvtjv c`vt\_þ mvt\_þ GK`jv fvZ tewtq tWt̄bi Kvtjv cwb̄i tmþtZ wgtk hv`Q| t̄ḡj v̄ḡv̄þ̄bi Mþm̄ cwb̄ w̄b̄t̄q̄ Kaj̄ Kt̄i | LwbK ciB gqbr̄i Ni t\_þK gqbr̄ Avi GLvbKvi `vjvj w̄m̄iv̄Ri D`P nwm̄i kã tkvbr hvq|

gqbr̄i eig, Kaj̄ Kiv, D`P nwm̄ tKvt̄b̄w̄KQB gvt̄R`vi Mfxi Awf̄b̄t̄eþk DKb Avbq̄ weN̄vUv̄t̄Z cvþi bv|

bj Rvnb Gtm `i Rvi KvtV tnjvb w`tq `vovq| wQcwlQtc Mot̄bi GB bvi x e`w³tZ; tPnivq AvKlP̄xq| w̄m̄ij̄ ist̄qi Uv½vBj k̄w̄o w`tq gþLi, Mjvi Nvg gQþZ gQþZ etj, Om̄em̄igj w̄t̄ct̄Uþj̄ cv̄eú-Gi gv̄m̄j K Aw̄gb̄ m̄vt̄ne AvBw̄Qj m̄vt̄gb̄vi Nt̄i | ZB tZv Rvbm̄ n`vq th Gm̄w̄c, w̄w̄m̄, RR, g`w̄Rt̄÷U mevi B e`ygv̄b̄ | mevB Zvi K\_v i þb | m̄vt̄gb̄vi Ni w\_Kv evBi nBqv Avgvi j þM t`Lv Kiw̄Qj | KBt̄Q, 0`vt̄Lv Zvg tZv GB cvovi g`vt̄b̄Rvi | Zvg tZv Rvt̄bv nRj, t̄ḡsj̄ w̄f̄ eúr̄ t̄j̄vK GB tek`vcov ZBjv t`qvi jvBMv DBVv cBov jvBMv Avt̄Q| tZvgiv c̄k̄vmb̄þi UvKv cqm̄v `vl Rwb, wKŠ` Zvi ci l Avgvt`i m̄vt̄c̄vUQov w̄UKt̄Z̄ cv̄i ev bv | Mw̄j i gv\_vq t̄K̄vKov P̄t̄j i GKUv

tgtq t`Lj vg, bvg wRMvBtj KBj Øgvj vØ | H gvBqUvti `i Kvi Avgvi, Zvg Zvti `Zwi KBiv bv | Ø

t̄kl̄ w̄t̄Kt̄j i tm̄vbw̄j Avtjv bj Rvnt̄bi gv\_v Dci w`tq Nt̄i XþKt̄Q| GKUv njy tejv Zv `i Rvi KvtVi Pricvtk fbfb Kit̄Q| GKUv cv Nt̄i i evBt̄i Avt̄i KUt̄K `i Rvi w̄f̄Zt̄i Qwtq w`tq tPŠKvtVi cvtk efm cto bj Rvnb | Øzi tZv GZ eo GKUv Am̄\_ aiv cot̄Q| Rivqy Acvt̄ikb Kit̄Z w̄Mqv RgvBb`v UvKv t̄kl̄ KBiv dijvBQm | eúr̄Rt̄bi Kvt̄Q aviþ`bv, Zi RivqþZ K`vYvi nBt̄Q GB K\_v ivó nBqv t̄M̄t̄Q | t̄KD RvBbv i Bbv̄ tivM̄xi j þM i Bt̄Z AvBe bv | ZB tZv `þw̄Zbgm̄ Avt̄M̄ Kt̄e Rwb̄ KBw̄Qj̄ gvji gv̄m̄K̄ nBt̄Q | t̄Kvt̄bv̄ t̄Ūb̄kb̄ Kw̄i m̄ bv | gvji eqm̄x̄ Avt̄iv `þw̄Zb̄ Rb̄t̄i t̄Ūb̄s̄ w`qv j gyl Ø

Awfe`w³nxb gvt̄R`v w̄b̄t̄k̄t̄ā gvji P̄t̄j̄ nvZ̄ ejvq | t̄kl̄ w̄eKvt̄j i m̄þP̄ GKw̄P̄j̄ t̄Z̄ Avtjv Nt̄i XþKt̄Q | gvt̄R`v t`t̄L Ahz̄ w̄b̄h̄Z̄ aw̄j̄ Kyv̄ tm̄B̄ Avt̄j̄ v̄t̄Z̄ Dtō teovt̄`Q̄ cwiþ`i ḡt̄Zv̄ W̄bv̄ t̄gt̄j̄ |

bj Rvnb f̄t̄j̄v̄ Kt̄iB̄ Rvt̄b̄ tm̄ hv̄ ejte Zv̄ cØ` bv̄ nt̄j̄ l̄ t̄gt̄b̄ t̄b̄tē gvt̄R`v | Kvi Y Zvi Am̄þL̄ Wv³vi Ac̄t̄ikb̄ Alþc̄T̄ Lvl̄ qv`vl̄ qv̄ mg`w̄KQī Avt̄qv̄Rb̄ bj RvnbB̄ Kt̄iþQ, ZvQov̄ bj Rvnt̄bī wei`t̄x̄ K\_v̄ ejvi m̄vnm̄ KLt̄bv̄B̄ nq̄ bv̄B̄ Am̄` GB̄ m̄y`ix̄ gv̄b̄l̄ Uvi | Zvici l̄ Avt̄iv̄ w̄ek` e`vL̄v̄ t`q, ØKx̄ Kiwē g`vqv̄ j Bqv? covt̄j̄ Lv̄ Kivqv̄ Wv³vi -Bw̄w̄b̄qv̄i evb̄we? f`t̄j̄ v̄t̄Kī Kvt̄Q̄ weqv̄ w`we? Gici Rxebfi Rvqv̄Bī gv̄Bī ḡp̄vj̄ w\_½v̄ Lv̄Be? GBLv̄þ̄b̄ t̄Zv̄ `v̄ax̄b̄ Rxeb; gv̄B̄iaī Kivī t̄KD̄ bv̄B̄ | tek`vī gv̄B̄qv̄t̄ī t̄Kvb̄ f`t̄j̄ v̄t̄K̄ weqv̄ KiþZ̄ AvBt̄Zv?Ø

gvt̄R`v w̄KQB̄ etj̄ bv̄ | gv\_v̄ b̄x̄Pz̄ Kt̄ī ew̄j̄ þk̄ ḡ\_½̄ t̄R̄ Dcp̄ ntq̄ Ngvt̄bv̄ t̄gt̄q̄Uvī t̄K̄vKov̄ P̄t̄j̄̄ nvZ̄̄ ejvq̄ | Zv̄þK̄ w̄b̄õc̄ t`t̄L̄ bj Rvnb̄ D̄t̄v̄ P̄t̄j̄ hvq̄ | t̄gt̄qī t̄K̄vKov̄ P̄j̄̄ t̄j̄ v̄t̄K̄ m̄wīt̄q̄ ḡL̄Uv̄ `vt̄L̄, AvZ̄þ̄½̄ w̄b̄t̄Rī w̄f̄Zī K̄K̄tō hvq̄, Zvici Mfxi Awf̄b̄t̄eþk̄ `vt̄L̄ Kx̄ Ac̄ifc̄ t̄Qv̄Ē GKUv̄ cwī Ngvt̄`Q̄ Zvī t̄Kvt̄j̄ i Dci, AÜþŪ etj̄, Om̄p̄nv̄b̄j̄ w̄t̄Q̄ tm̄ KLt̄bv̄B̄ aw̄ḡR̄ w̄Qj̄ bv̄, īagv̄T̄ k̄teeiv̄t̄Z̄ Ges̄ t̄iv̄Rvī gv̄tm̄ b̄vgv̄R̄-t̄iv̄Rv̄ Kt̄i, w̄KŠ` t̄gt̄q̄Uvī R̄t̄þ̄sī cī h̄Zevī Awf̄b̄t̄eþk̄ Zv̄þK̄ t`t̄L̄t̄Q, ciḡ ḡw̄Zvq̄ Z̄Zevī ḡþ̄ ḡþ̄ etj̄ t̄Q,

męnbnvj wq GB tgqti eiev tK Zvl tm Rvtb bv| tmmgq eutj vtKi mvt\_ i tqfQ| cŁZivtZ bvbveqmx Kv÷gvi GtmtQ|

gvj v GLb Kvm dvBtf cto| Zvi nvtZi tj Lv AtbK my`i etj Avkcvtki wewfbœeqmx bvi xiv Zvi nvtZ Zvt`i tclgKt`i Rb` wPw wj wLq tbq|

mŪ`vq Nti i AŪKvti gvtR`v w bŌj etm \_vtK| Ab`vb` w b Atej vq NgvtZ \_vKtj tgqQvi Ng fwoq t`q| AvR Avi fvoq bv| Nti i cvtk KoBMvtQ cwl i KvKuj | Kvtiv Nti Ūbwr÷vti ggZvtRi Mvb MvRtQ| Nti i mvgtb tWtb Kvtj v cwbi mvt\_ wgtk hvQ eigi njy`m`v gqj v, Nti i tKvbvq gvj vi gvj b eBLvZv, Avkcvtk me Nti Avtj v Rtj l tV| gvtR`v Avtj v Rvj vq bv| tgqtk gkv Kigovt`Q tRtbi bv|

gvj v Zvi mgeqmx`i mvt\_ tLj vaj v Kti w tbi tenki fiv mgq KvUvq| mKvj tej v GbwRI `tj hvq| `tj i ci t`tk mvi w b mgeqmx`i mvt\_B Mí ev tLj vaj v Kti | `kke t`KB gvj v Ges Zvi eŪi v Rvtb Zvt`i AtbKtB Rxtb Rtbfi ci t`KB eveli Aw`Zi bvB| cŁq cŁZw`bB mŪ`v nevi AvtM gv, bj Rvnb Lvj v, mvdq Lvj v Ges Avi emkme Lvj vi v tmR, tR`Zwi nq Kv÷gvi aivi Rb`| dtj ivtZ gvtqi etK Ngvtbvi mthvM GLvbKvi wki wktkvt`i nq bv| i aythw`b gvtqiv Kv÷gvi bv tctq wedj gtbvi \_wdti Avtm, tmw`bB Zvi v wlv Yagtb mšvbt`i etK Rwoq Ngvq| emk w`b \_tj v KLbI GKv, KLbI jvfij Avci ev Ab`eŪt`i mvt\_ weQvbvq i tq Mí Ki tZ Ki tZ Ngvtq cto| Kv÷gvti i tLutR tewi tq hvevi AvtM gv gvj vtK mŪ`vi Lvevi LvBtq w`tq hvq| Avkke cŁq cŁZmŪ`vq gvj v t`tLQ Avqvi mvgtb etm gvtK mhtZamvRtZ| `tPvtL KvRj w`tq ewj tki wbtP t`K tgi`b, Kgv v, jvj ev Avi tKvtbv D%aj i tŌi kwo cti Avqbvq g» Zwkta \_vtK gv| abtKi gtZv fj`trvov KLtbv tKPKvq Avevi cųwvi Z Kti, gPwK nvtm, wclmclmvtq wKŌetj ... AvZtgMogvtK tmB mgq gvj vi cw\_exi metPtq my`ix bvi x gtb nq| gv Ptj tMtj cvovi mvgtbi gvtV nqtZv tešwQ, tMvj vŪ, `wogvew`v tLtj A\_ev eŪt`i mvt\_ AvCv gvti |

Zvi tPtq eŌi-t`toK eo jvfij Avcv ZvtK bvbv Mí tKvbvq| GKw`b Rvbvq GB knųi i tKvtbv GK eotj vK cqmv lqv vi telv bmk bj Rvnb Lvj vi KvtQ Avtm, Ōv-tgtqŌ `ŌRbvi mvt\_B GKmvt\_ tkte, Ggb cŌve t`q| wēt`w mvtbgvq bmk tm t`tLQ tKD-tKD gv-tgtqi mvt\_ GKbmv\_ tkvq| wDuj Avcv Avi wDuj Avci gv Qrov GB cvovi tKvtbv gv bmk tgqti mvt\_ GKmvt\_ ktZ i wR nq bvB| H eotj vtKi tcvj v bmk Zvt`i eŪZ MqbmMw, Ggbmk knųi GKUv ewo wktb w`tq| jvfij Avcv gvS gvS Zvi mvt\_ Ngvq, cvtki Ni \_tj vtZ Kx nt`Q Zvi eYŌv t`q, KLbI gvj vi tQv nuZ` ŌtUv wbtRi etKi Dci tŪtb tbq Ges Zvi nvZ w`tq gvj vi kixti i wewfbœRvqMv`úkKti |

Gi gvS gv Amy` ntq cto, e`\_vq tKvKvq, wKvtj Avi mvtR`bv, Kv÷gvti i tLutR tei nq bv| tPvtL-gtL mvi vųY wlvYzvi Qvc| e`\_vq Kvt` KLbI | bj Rvnb Lvj v Wv`vti i KvtQ wbtq hvq|

GKw`b bj Rvnb Lvj v jvfij, gvj v, l Zvt`i mgeqmx tgqf`i ŌųmZRbtK tWtK cvvq, etj, ŌtZvi nMj tZB Avgvi gvBqv| tZvtMti mrvBqv \_rvBqv j Btj cwi i gtZv j wMtev|Ō tKvK, tmftb-Avc-mn bvbv gltivPK Lvevi teŌo t`q Zvt`i mvgtb| Zvi ci Zvt`i tŪw wfkbtbi mvgtb wbtq hvq| Ō`vL& gRvi wRubm! GLb tZv eo nBŌm, `ybvvi mewKŌeŌSv j|Ō etj, bxj Qw Pvj yKti t`q| Gfite w`tb-w`tb gvj vi KvtQ DtbwPZ nq bZb GK cw\_ex| Zvt`i mvt\_ Awti KRb`kR`\_vtK, Ltj` gvgv| bj Rvnb Lvj vi fvZvi etj mevB ZvtK tPt| mvi w`bB bj Rvnb Lvj vi mvt\_ Avvi gtZv tj tM`vtK| wmtbgv Pj vi mgq ev tktl, bvbv ŌZvq gvj vi kixi`úkKti tm, bj Rvnb Lvj vi tPvtLi mvgtb| GKw`b wKvtj gvj vtK kwo cwi tq, mvrta wlvfi mvgtb etm bj Rvnb| tmw`b`i ay gvj vtKB WtK| Avi KvDtk bv| tKvtKi mvt\_ tKv RvZxq`ē` tgvvtbv \_vtK etj`ŌtPvL Rwoq Avtm gvj vi | bj Rvnb Lvj v tewi tq tMtj Ltj` gvgv Gtm ZvtK Awj ½b Kti| tKvgj fite Zvi kixi`úkKti| tKvMŌ-gvj v wRÁmv Kti, ŌmevB bv Avcbvti bj Rvnb Lvj vi fvZvi eBj v wPt? Avgvi j tM Ggb KtZtŌb, Lvj v Avcbvti Lp Kitev bv? mevB tZv Kq Lvj v Avcbvti cvMtj i gtZv fvj evtm|Ō

Lvtj` tntm Reve t`q, 0fvj evtm eBj vB tZv cwi i gZv tZvti Avgvi nvtZ ZBj v w` tQ tUlbs t` l qvi j vBMv|0 w` tb-w` tb Lvtj` ZvtK` x`llv t` q Kvgm`f i bvbv Kj vtKSk`jtj |

gvfR`vi kixti i e`\_v w` tbi ci w` b Zxe<sup>a</sup>nl qvq evRvti hvl qv, Pj vi KvQ hvl qv, tKvtbwKQB Avi m`e nq bv| bj Rvnb B`vbx gvj vtK A`bK Av`i Kti | tqtqi g`fL bj Rvnb Lvj vi c`ksmv 0Lvj v GUv Lvl qvBtQ, l Uv wk`tb w` tQ, Lvj v bv`\_vKtj Kx nBZ| tK Zgvi j vBMv ivbZ, tK th Ww<sup>3</sup>vti i KvQ w`bv hvBZ tLv` v Rvtb|0 gvj v GLb tPvtL KvRj t`q| m`y` i tcvkvK cti |

ivtZ Lvl qv tkl ntj , 0bv Rvnb Lvj vi Nti hvB,0 etj tPvtL-KvRj -t` 0qv, Kvtb-SgKv-civ t0v`e cwi Dto hvq Ni t`\_tK| Nti i tKvbx atj vgvj b eBLvZv cto`\_vtK| l vU l qvtUi evj tei Avtj vq gvR`v t`\_tL Nti c`p`i Sj Rtg tMtQ| bj Rvnb ej w`Qj gvj v-mn `k-evtiv eQti i tqtq`i tUlbs Kivte, tLv` v Rvtb Kx tUlbs Kivt`Q|

Nti i emvZ w`vftq t`q| KoBMvtQ `t`\_tcaeNvg tft0 h`l qv cwiLi cvLmvl| g`fjxb aeate m`\_w`vbl j v tNvoiq Pto gvj v Dto hv`Q| `\*Z nmi tq hv`Q gvj v| AK`\_sr e`\_vq NvgtZ`\_vtK gvR`v| gtb nq KivZ w` tq KvUtQ tKD Zvi Zj tCu, Eij| gvSivtZ tqtq w`d`i Avtm| ci w` b`\_pj chS-gvtK Rwtq ati` i`\_tq`\_vtK w`ki i gZv|

Gi w`Qw` b ci`\_pj`i lvl qvi ci bj Rvnb gvj vtK tWtK w`b`q hvq| LwbK ci gvR`vi Nti Gtm etj , 0gvj vti tUlbs w` qv w`Lqv j BwQ| tUbkB Kwim bv ZB| cvtki Nti B`\_vKt`ev| AvR ivBtZ Awgb mve AvBt`ev| gvj v KBtQ, Zi e`\_v etj evomQj A`bK| Ww<sup>3</sup>vi tZv KBwQj XvKvq w`Mqv w`Ktgv`\_i w`c w` tZ| GKUz`\_Qvqv DVtZ cvi tj Zti XvKvq cvVvBqv w` gyl 0

mU`vq bj Rvnb ivtZi lvevi w`b`q Avtm| ZvtK NgS-t`\_tL lvevi tXtK titL Ptj hvq| tm-ivtZ c`fi vmgq AUkvti KvUvq tm| hLb w`v0Z nq cvtki Nti c`j`l KUt`\_t l gvj vi KUt`\_t tkvbv hv`Q, tm Dtv`\_vovq| `B`i`\_tgi gvS teovi c`w`URb t`\_0qv GK d`tUv w` tq tPvL ivtL cvtki Nti; m`\_v w`clw`d`tb cvA`we civ w`Kb tkfW`Awgb mvtne, Mj vq tmvbi Pl ov

tPBb, Avi gvj v bMae`\_tn ewj tk tnj vb w`\_tq, cwi w`Z nwm, gvcv Pvnub, thb euv`\_tbi Awf`A thSbKgx`\_bMaeL`\_t` tKvtbv t`\_ex| tj vKUl gvj vi mnR AvPi`\_y weMvj Z ntq Zvi tPnivq Ggb GK Kv`\_w`vj cbv Swj tq ti`\_tL tQ, thb tm Zvi`\_vmvby`\_vm| GKmgq tqtq Rsi`\_gZv w`PrKvi Kti | Awgb mvtne gvSivtZi AvtMB gvj vi`\_Mvtj Av`i Kti KvS-fw`\_tZ tei ntq hvq| cwi w`Z nwm, cwi w`Z Pvnubi L`\_ bMae`\_ex Gi gvSB Nvgtq cto`\_Z|

`xNf`gq`\_w`otq`\_vKvq gvR`vi kixi KuctZ`\_vtK| e`\_v Zxe<sup>a</sup> nq, thb avitj v tKvtbv At`\_; tKD tKvcv`Q Zj t`\_tU| c`\_tq c`\_tq tMvOmb, Zvi ci w`PrKvi Kti Ku`\_tZ`\_vtK tm| bj Rvnb QtU Avtm| gqbv, mw`env Avtm, gv`\_vq cwb Xvtj tKD| bj Rvnb`\_0Uv Ntgi J l p LvBtq t`\_q| cvtki Nti gvj v ZLb l g`\_i t`\_k`vq Mfxi Ntj| bj Rvnb kn`\_ti i mef`\_tq eo 0`\_j kvb-Aviv 0 w`Kw`\_tKi gvij KtK etj GKRB Ww<sup>3</sup>vi cvVtZ| w`Kw`\_tK gvij tKi mvt`\_`\_xNf`\_tbi mL`\_ Zvi | ci w` b Ww<sup>3</sup>vi Gtm gvR`vtK t`\_tL Bb`\_tRk`\_kb w`\_tq Ptj hvq| hvevi AvtM etj tKtgv`\_i w`c Qrov evPte bv|

`\_pj`i cvtki Nti Ng fv0tj gvj v Dtv Gtm gv`\_tqi cvtk tkvq| c`\_fi v weKvj , mU`\_vq gv`\_tqi cvtk Nvgtq KvUvq| `i Rvi evBti tWtbi KvtQ t0vU t0vU KPMvQ gv`\_v t`\_v`\_vq| tWtbi l cvtk m`\_y`\_clqvi Ni , Zvi Nti i w`\_c`\_tB teovq is-Rtj -hvl qv jvj t`\_w`\_tKvU Qovt`\_v| Zvi cvtkB Kvj`\_p jvj Ges njy`\_vMl qvj v gwm`\_tKi Z`\_v`\_v atq Qovt`\_v| `i Rv mgx`\_ceZx`\_w`\_tbi cwb`\_tZ tftm hvq t0vU t0vU Kv`\_tj v tcvKv, gvQ, bwet`\_v we`\_t`\_tUi c`\_vtKU, cwi Z`\_3`\_ KbWg|

`i Rvi KvQ c`\_w`\_tZ gvj v Mfxi Ntj| tqtqi g`\_fLi w`\_tq tPtq gvR`\_v gtb gtb etj , 0m`\_vnbvj w`\_ , tLv` v m`\_vnbvj w`\_ , h`\_w`\_ Oq gym ev GK`\_`\_B eQi c`\_fi gbiv hvB, Zwq t`\_BtLv tZvgvi`\_vb, tZvgvi AvgvbZ|0 ej tZ ej tZ d`\_w`\_tq l`\_t| GKUv tZj tcvKv`\_Z PvUvBtq Dci w`\_tq gvj vi cv tN`\_t`\_l cvi ntq hvq| GKUv amw`\_ Buj tqtStZ cvZv Z`\_3`\_vi Dci ivLv gvj vi cwi Z`\_3`\_ eBLvZvi b`\_p t`\_tK tei ntq`\_i Rvi Avortj AUkvti XtK hvq| evZvtm cZcZ DotQ is-Rtj -hvl qv jvj t`\_w`\_tKvU| Zvi cvtk gwm`\_tKi Z`\_v`\_vUv Avi t`\_Lv hv`Q bv| nqtZv evZvtm Wbv tgtj Dto tMtQ| mU`\_vi w`\_tK bj Rvnb Gtm tqtq`\_tK Ng f`\_w`\_O`\_tq ivtZi lvevi w`\_b`\_q AvmtZ etj | lvl qv`\_vl qv tkl ntj gvR`\_vtK Ntgi Al p, e`\_vi Al p LvBtq emvZ w`\_vftq

gvj vtK wbtq tewi tq hvq | e`\_vi Alpa Lvl qv mtejl e`\_v Ktg wb GKUl |  
tm hšy'vq tMvOvq |

mKvtj Ng tfto tqtqK cvtk Ngš-`vL, mKvtj i Lvertii \_vjv wbtq  
gqbv Nti tXvtK | weQvbi cvtk KbšWYW&ngtēi Lwj tKSUvUvq GK`j v Kd  
tdtj gqbtK etj, ŌPtiKi bXP w\_Kv wPj gwPUv evBi KBiv t`, `vZ gvRg|Ō

ŌtZvgvi wšti Ng w\_Kv ZBj v t`B, Avgvi Ri`wi Kvg AvfQ | gvj v, l gvj v,  
Zi gvtqi GKUz`vZUv gvBRv t`, `vZ gvBRv Lvl qvBqv t`, Zi e`iviBg`v  
gvq weQvbwq Kó cvBZvtQ|Ō av`v w` tq gvj vtK Ztj w` tq gqbv tewi tq hvq |

gvj v NgKvZti tPvL wbtq wPj gwP tei Kti GwMtg t`q, gtm cwb wbtq gvtK  
`vZ gvRtZ mrvh` Kti | GZ my`i tPnvivi gvtqi gLuv Kvtj v tQvc-tQvc  
`vtM fti tMtQ | B`vbs cŌqB tPvtLi tKvtb wcpwU Rtq \_vtK | kixi t`tK  
GKUv teuUKv MÜ Avtm, Mjvi Pvgov exvt`i gZv KPtK tMtQ, A\_P  
GKeQi AvtMl Zvi gvtqi kixi wQj UvUvb; GB cvovq metPtq kvš-  
fvtj v gvnj v etj cwi wPZ wQj Zvi | bj Rvnb Lvj v cŌqB etj ŌZi gvtqi  
GBLvtb `vj v, Kv`gvi mevB mgn KiZ | mevB Lp wbiwewj l kvš-  
gnj v eBj v wPbZ | Mwj Mj vR, Avj Zdvj Zt K\_vevZ@wKQB KBZ bv tm |  
ZBI Ggbfvtē Pj we tKD thb tek`v eBj v Kfēv-wej vBi gZv e`envi bv  
Ki tZ crti |Ō GZ my`i gv Zvi KZ `Z KZ KrmZ ntq tMtQ |

gvfK Lvl qv `vl qv Kivtbi ci Ptj tZj w` tq hZæKti Ptj tLwcv Kti  
t`q | LwbK ci bj Rvnb Gtm etj, Ōgvj v, Avq gvtKŌU hvgy Zti wqvl |Ō  
Zvi ci gvtR`vi cvtk Gtm etm, ŌZi kixi tKgb?Ō

- AvfQ AvtMi gZvB |
- gvj vti wqvn gvtKŌU hvgy Zi wKQzj vMtev?
- bv j vMtev bv | cwUUV `iRvi KvtQ wqvn weQvq `vl, Avi AvgvtK abiv  
wqvn H Lvtb tkvqBqv `vl |

`iRvi KvtQ cwUtz weQvb tctZ gvj v Avi bj Rvnb `ŌRtbB ZvtK hZæ  
Kti tmLvtb i Btq w` tq tewi tq hvq |

mvi w`b Gtj vtgtj v evZm tmw`b | `B nvtZ fi w` tq `iRvq tnj vb w` tq  
etm | evZvtmi bvtPi Qb` tKvgi `wj tq KoB cvZv Dto Dto tbtg Avtm  
tWtbi cwbtZ, gvtR`vi Ptj, tPvtL, gL, kwoi AvPtj | tWtbi cwb  
evZvtm Zi½wqZ | `iRvi tPŠKvtVi bXP t`tK Kvtj v wacovi mwi hvf`Q  
evgcvtk gqvi Nti i w` tK | gvtR`v Kvš-ntq Avevi l cwUtz i tq cto |  
`jti gqvn Avtm Lvevi wbtq |

- bj Rvnbti t`LQm? bwtK evBi nBqv tMtQ?
- bv Gnb l evBi nq bvB | Nti B AvfQ |
- gvj vti t`LQm?
- niw, bj Rvnb Lvj vi Nti | mvrZwQj, gvtKŌU hvBe etj | Zte GB ev`Pv-  
ev`v tQwi wWti Lvj v bŌ Ki ZvtQ, tQwi wWi Anbl kixj B nq bvB | GtMvti  
covtj Lv eÜ KBiv tUbs w` ZvtQ |

gvfR`v gše`nxb ZwkTq \_vtK, LvUi bvtP wPj gwP Ges Kd-\_y ytdj vi  
KbšWYW&ngtēi tKSUvi w` tK |

wetKtj So nq | tm `iRv eÜ Kti bv, ev KvDtK WtKI bv eÜ KitZ |  
Zvi kixti cŌZwU mste`tb DctfM Kti evZvtmi tdbwqZ Zi½, epŌi  
QwU, Pj DotQ epŌtZ, bvtK gL kixi wftR hvf`Q, gvj v, eev, gv, tctj,  
AZxZ fwe`r me we`šZ ntq wbtRtK nuj Kv SiŠti j wMtQ | gtb nt`Q  
GŌjyb tm wKtkvixi gZv tbtP DVte : Ōnj j Mvi vi dj, i vOv cvk dj Ō |

epŌi cwb hLb ebvi Rtj i gZv tPŠKvtVi wacovt`i fwmTq wbtq Nti i  
wFZi XtK cto, gvtR`v `iRvq fi Kti Dtv etm, Zvi ci tKvtbvtZ `B  
nvtZi Dci fi Kti tKvgiUv axti axti mwi tq wbtq weQvbi KvtQ tctŌvq,  
`ŌnvtZ weQvb atj ZvtZ fi Kti Dtv etm | wFRv kwŌUv Ltj tdtj mvqv-  
eBR-civ Ae`vq MvtQ Ku\_v tUtb t`q |

So-epŌ \_vgtj mÜvq bj Rvnb Gtm tXvtK | Ōnvq nvq, Zi Nti tZv eb`v  
nBqv iBtQ | So `i` nBtQ ci wPj vev KvDtK WwKtZ cviwj bv | Zi  
gvBqvti wqvn gvtKŌU tMwQj vg | GKUz mvrBv `BRv tMtQ Avi cwi i gZv

j vMfZiQj | Zi tcU t\_tK Ggb my` i gvBqv R=s w`Om| Afi `Buv tmbvi  
Kvfi bi `j wKbv w`uQ| Zi kixfi Ae`v thgb Lvivc nBtZtQ| Wv`vi  
KBuQj Zfi tKtgvf\_iwmc t`l b j vMte| nqtZv c jv my` nBqv hvBtZ  
cvi m|0

gvfR`v etj , 0Avuvi Acvfi kftbi cfi th XvKvq Wv`vfi i Kvfo wbcv tMwQj  
ZLb tZv Wv`vi KBuQj Kv`Yvi Qovqv tMfQ|0

- n`v KBuQj Kv`Yvi Qovqv tMfQ| Avevi tKtgvf\_iwmc l w`tZ KBuQj | ZB  
tZv i wR nBw bv Zi U`vKv cqm d`vqv tMfQ eBj v|  
- Gnb tK UvKv w`e?  
- UvKvi wPSt ZB Kwim bv| Awg w`gj| Zi gvBqv Gnb Avq-tivRMvi  
Ki tZtQ| I i tivRMvi Avil evotev, ZB hw` ewBPv\_vKm UvKvi e`vq ZB  
V`stqi Dci V`vs ZBj v\_vKwe|

gvfR`v `vYntq efm\_vtK| weQvbi cvtk KbWYwWwgt`i tKSuq QvBtqi  
gta`\_yftdtj | tKSuvi Mv tetq mvi teta wcv cov bgtQ|

bj Rvnbv etj hvq, 0XvKv knfi Avil bvbv RvqMvq i buQ Kx Rwb GKUv  
Jl p Lvl qvBtj bv Kx GKUv BbtRkKb w`tj gvBqvMv `p eo nq| cvQvi  
gvsm evto| Zi gvBqv tZv GnbI kixB `Zwi nq bvb| Ggb my`i  
tPnvivi kBj Wv bv`mbj`n nBtj `wbcv me telviv jvBb w`e| Zi UvKvi  
Avi Afive\_vKe bv| BwEqvq etj Kv`Yvfi i metPtq fvtj v wPwKrmv nq|  
Zte BwEqvq cvVqv w`gtb| c jv my` nBqv hwe ZB| AvtMi gtZv GB cvovi  
metPtq my` ix i wv nBqv eBmv\_vKwe|0

gvfR`v Reve t`q, 0Zug th KZ K\_v Rvfbv| gvbj wK Mi`, BDwi qv Lvl qvftj  
kBj evotZ\_vKe? Zug wK Avuvi wStqti BDwi qv Lvl qvBtZ\_vKev?0

- `vL, R=s ZB w`Om, wKs` Awg Afi wbtRi tqtqi gtZv Av`i Kw|  
RvqvKvco thUv Pvq wKbv t`B| tmbvi Mqbv w`uQ| gvtKfU wbcv wMqv  
PvBwR Lvl Bqv AvbuQ| Kvj tK Wv`vi AvBmv Zfi eSvqv KBqv hvBe |

- Wv`vi `e` mevb tZvivi eUzevUe, Zug thgb Pvl Aiv tZgtbB K\_v  
KBe|

- gvfR`v, wekjm Ki Zi gtZv teBgvb Avuvi evtci Rf=s t`wL bvb| tejvq  
tejvq ivBUv Zfi weQvqv tkvqvqv tkvqvqv Lvl qvBZwQ| Zi wPwKrmv  
KivBZwQ, Kq cqm Zi RgvBb`v uQj ZB wbtRB tZv Rvbm|

etj , bj Rvnb Ni t\_tK tewi tq hvq|

gvfqi w`tK gvj vi bRi w`tb w`tb Ktg Avtm| bj Rvnbv ZvtK AvMfj ivtL|  
PgrKvi me kwo, Mqbv, mvtjvqv KwgtR Dto teovq| gvS gvS gvqi  
cvtk Gtm itq tetNvti Ngvq| tqtUv nVvr thb j`v nZ\_vtK, Zvi wvZ`  
eK fwi nZ\_vtK| cUq cUzivZB cvtki Nfi gvZvj gvj v Ges Zvi m/xi  
wKsev m/xi`i nvmi kta` i wL Lvb Lvb nq hvq| gvfR`vi thw`b kixi  
fvj v\_vtK tmw`b Nfi dUv w`tq `vtL gvZvj tqtqi Avb`my`i `B  
tPvL| Zvi D`vg nvmfZ i wL thb Avtiv wvwo nq nV| m`-weewNZ  
tqtqi gtZv tmbvi Mqbv, Dbz eK, m/MvZ wvZ`v, Ztj vqvti i gtZv avitj v  
kixi| gUv GLtbv wki i| GB my`i kixiUv AtPbv gvqi, gUv Zvi  
gvj vi | 0tQvU gqbv cvwL, tQvU cvi Avuvi, m`vnbj w`0

Zte gvS gvS cvtki Ni t\_tK AvnZ ci i gtZv gvj vi wPrKvi tkvb hvq|  
gvfqi urwE ZLb w`tq w`tq Kvfc| Aembegv 0Avuvi cvi Uvti i`v Ktiv  
Avj w`0`ftPvtL fwmfqt tqtqi Rb` cU`v Kti |

gvM KtqK cfi gvqi cvtk tqtq hLb gZer Ngv`Q, gv Awe`vi Kti  
tqtqi wgea`v eK cUq Zj tCU Qmofq tMfQ| AvZwZ tPvtL gv ZvKtq  
\_vtK tqtqi kixfi i GB A`fveK UvZi w`tK|

bj Rvnbv Gtm tqtqK tWtK Ng fwmfqt wbtq hvq| gqbtK cvwftq t`q Zvi  
Lvevi l cUzivtki `wqZi w`tq| KoB MvQi Wvtj wgmZ KvK tWtK  
hv`Q| mwdqvi Ni t\_tK D`P `fi SMovi kta` cfi v cvov gv\_vq lftv|  
my`i kwo-Mqbvq mwmfqt gvvtK wbtq bj Rvnbv Nfi tXvtK| 0Gmwc  
wWmMv Kvfo j Bqv hvBZvfo i wdk, eo eo Avdmfvi iv etj Ai K\_v i Bbv  
AvMf t`LvBtQ|0



bj Rvnb, gqbn, mndqv, tntj b Ges Avt v wKQz ga'eq' I t'cb brix  
gvR`vi Nti Gtm gvj vi wdti Avmvi Atc'vq etm \_vK| gvj vK t` tL eo  
eo Awdmvi iv Kx etj tQ Zv Rvbvi AvMh mevi |

mU`vi w`tk gvj v wdti Gtm gvR`vi cvtqi KvQ weQvqv etm| OmvB  
Avgvi j tM Lp fvtj v fvtj v K\_v KBtQ| GKUv eo Awdmvi tZv GZ  
fvtj vgvb| th Avgvti KueZv i bvBtQ Mj v Kvcqv Kvcqv| tnB gvby Uv GZ  
fvtj v AvQj th Avgvti Avctb Avctb KBiv K\_v KBtQ| Avti KUv tKvb eo  
Awdmvi Rwb i wK gvgvti KBtQ Avgvti mwk' nvdR bv KB Rwb j Bqv  
hvBtZ|0

w`wRqx tqtqi w`tk mevB g» tPrL ZwkTq AvtQ| gvR`v tqtqi w`tk  
ZwkTq gtb gtb etj , Omvnbvj w'0

gvR`vi e`vi wPrKvi w`tb w`tb evotZ \_vKtj `vj vj gRbK w`tq  
bj Rvnb ZvK XvKvq wcvR nmcvZvtj cvwTq t`q| Wv<sup>3</sup>vi hv KiZ etj ,  
th Alp w`tZ etj gRby thb me AvtqvRb Kti , GB wbt`R w`tq t`q|  
hvl qvi AvtM bj Rvntbi c'q nvtZ cvtq ati Abpq Kti tqtqK mvt\_ wbtq  
nmcvZvtj thZ| bj Rvnb eKvSKv Kti 0Zi Avj v t` Lj Mv R'j , Gnb  
Zi wStqi fiv gl mg, wStqi Kvi tYB Zi wPwKrmv nBZvtQ| Gnb Zi j tM  
tMj e`emv cvj eU nBqv hvBe bv?0

gvR`v etj Ohw` gBiv hvB wStqi gL Uv t` Lgybv|0

0ZB giwZ bv, GZw`tb tZv bv LvBqv gBiv fZ nBqv \_vKwZ, GZw`b hnb  
gim bvB, Gnb| giwZ bv| Avgiv mevB Zi j vBMv t`vqv Kigj UvKvcqmv  
tZv LiP Ki ZwiQ, Bbmj w'ZB my' nBqv wdiv Avme|0

gvm t`toK ci gvR`vK teweU`w` t`tk tbtg gRbj Mtq fi w`th  
AvmZ t`tL mndqv tqtq bxj v bj Rvntbi Nti X'K gvj vK Avi  
bj RvntbK Rvbqv 0gvR`v Lj v AvBtQ nmcvZvj t`tk|0 gvj v  
bj Rvntbi KvQ i tbtQ Zvi gv Avmte `0GK w`tbi gta`B| eukv, KtRv

ntq hvl qv, b`vov gv`vi gvR`vK t` tL gvj v wPrKvi Kti I tV, 0I Av'g,  
Av'g tMv, Zgvi tPrvi Ggb nBj K`vb tMv ? Zgvi Pj KB, gv tMv?0

bj Rvnb gvqi KvQ t`tk tqtqK mvtq etK tPtc ati | Zvi ci gvR`vi  
GKUv nvZ wbtRi Kta Ztj wbtq ZvK Zvi Nti t'ctQ t`q| GKv tKv\_vl  
hvl qv, GgwK c'KwZi WvK mvov t`qvl m' e nq bv Avi gvR`vi | Zvi  
weQvbi cvtKB GKUv cvU, cvmbi e`bv ti tL hvq bj Rvnb| Qjv epx Gtm  
Zvi gj gj' cwi`vi Kti hvq| Zvi `0vZi bvbv RvqMvq dtj -dtj  
gvbP' i gZv tdtU tM'Q| w`biv' i tem' fivM mgq wPrKvi Kti gvR`v|  
bj Rvnb ZvK gvj vi Mv`v Avi ivbN' i cvtK GKUv tQvU Nti cvwTq  
w`tZ Pvq| gvj v Avi gvK tQto Lt' i t' i mvt\_ i tZ thZ i wR nq bv|  
gvj vi tR' i KvQ ci wRZ bj Rvnb, gvR`vK Zvi AvtMi Nti B envj  
i vL|

bj Rvnb eKvSKv Kti, gvS gvS tRvi Kti gvj vK Ztj wbtq hvq|  
BwZgta` gvj vi Kwnbx `i` i v'S' tRj v tZi t'ctQ hvq| we'f'beq'tmi  
AtbK t'vKRb AtbK mgq `j teta Avtm gvj vi m' t'ctZ| AwKisk  
mgqB gvZvj t' i mvt\_ gvj vi D'PKU nwm tkvbv hvq| LwbK ci B  
gvZvj t' i nwm m' t' gvj vi Rv'Se wPrKvi tkvbv hvq| Avi gvZvj t' i nwm  
Avi l teta hvq thb ZvZ|

gvZvtj iv Pj tMj gvj v Uj tZ Uj tZ gvqi cvtK Gtm i t'q cto| gv nvZ  
w`tq Mvtq `uk`Ki tZB tQvU wki i gZv Kut` | Ku` tZ Ku` tZ N'gtq cto|

gvR`vi Ae`vi Avil AebwZ nq| e`\_vq QUDU KiZ KiZ c'qB  
AtPZb ntq hvq| gvj v mvi w`bB gvqi cvtK etm \_vK| bj Rvnb mU`vi  
ci Nti Gtm gvj vK `Zwi ntq wbtZ ej tZB gvj v w'` in Kti , 0Awg hvqB  
bv AvRkv| gvi Gnb-Znb Ae`v| Avi Avgvi l mvi kBtj e`\_v| tZgvi  
w`tj wK GKtdUv ingl bvB?0

0ing bv \_vKtj wK Zi gvqi wctQ cvmbi gZv UvKv Xjv wQ? KqRtb GBUv  
Kti tLwR wqv `vL| tmbv, gqbn, NioZ'vovg Kwim bv| Zi gvi kBj  
Ggb \_vKtj Awg Avi tKvbw`b kBtZ Kgy bv Zti | Ggw m'ntei



## Awj tgi wbfwZPPP®

ivqKv Njg tft0 `vL evBti SKStK tmrbj x mthP Avtjv | | NwotZ mKvj mvt0 bqv | cvtk tqtq i"vev Avi `vq Awj g Ngyt"Q | ivbnti wMtq `vL KvRi tqtq b"v evbvtv c0q tkl | ev\_i"g t\_tK tdk ntq Wtqsi"tg wMtq `wbK cwK Kv tUtb tbq | cwK Kvi c0g cvZvq Awj tgi Qwe t`tL msev`Uv ct0B wejvc Kti I tV, 0nvq tLv`v ti, I ti Avgvi Avj w, Kx Kiwj ZB!0 teWi"tg Awj tgi KvQ Q#U hvq, 0i"vevi AveYy Zwg `vL Lv Kx me0vk nBtQ!0

Awj g ZLb gvL Njg tft0 Gwmi VvEvq Kkto-hvlqv wZb eQti i tqtq i"vevi Mvtq Ku\_v tUtb w"Qj | wPrKvi i"tb cwK Kv nvtZ wbtq tPvtL ct0 c0g cvZvq Zvi Qwe Avi wktivbvq: 0e0RwZK tKv"u"mbi wmbqi Gw wKDUf ZKw i nvmvb Lp0 | tFZti tj Lv AvtQ 0Awctm Zvt`i e"vMZ weivtai tRi wmvte G-nZ"vKvE NtUq0 etj Abgvb Kiv nq | Awctm-m#I Rvbr hvq, Zvi mnKgP Awj g tI Sj v ZKw i tK tPStI Zj v t\_tK tdtj w`tq GUV NwUqt0 | cwj k Awj g tI Sj vtK c0vb Avmwig Kti nZ"v gvgjv `vtqi Kti t0 | MZKvj ivZ AvUvq G-nZ"vKvE msNWJZ nq | wvfb0e m#I Rvbr hvq th ZKw ti i `xi mvt\_ Awj tgi ciKxqv t0gi m"uK"Qj | 0

ivqKv Zvi `vqK Rwtq ati Kur tZ Kur tZ etj, 0Kvj tK tZv Zwg mU"v QqUvq evmvq wdi jv | Zvi ciB tZv Avgiv eoAvcvi evmvq tMjvg | GZ eo kI"Zwg tK Kij ?0 Awj g KuctZ KuctZ etj, 0Awg tZv tZvgvti AvtMB ej wQjvg, bvmg m"vi Avgvti mn" Kitz cvti bv | tm wRGG ntq etm AvtQ | cwK Kv qvj v Ges cwj tk Avgvi bvg Dvb w`tQ | Avgvti tZv tkl KBiv w`j GB bvmg i"tqvti ev"Pr!0 nvDgvD Kut` tm | I ti i `0Rtbi Kvbrq i"vev Njg t\_tK Dtv Kur tZ i" Kti | i"vevtK Rwtq ati Awj tgi Kvbr tZro Avi l te0 hvq | GiB gvtS tdvb Avtm, Awj g t`i evmv t\_tK | tdvb ati tm Avevi l Kut`, 0AveYv, Avgvti tZv tkl KBiv dvj vBtQ!0 Zvi ciB l cvtk gy tdvb ati | Awj tgi Kvbr w0\_Y nq, 0Avgvi tZv me tkl, AveYj | Avgvi me tkl | 0 l cvtk gvl Kur tQ |

NvLvbtKi gta" Zvi eev gv kji i kv"wo fvB tevB mevB Ptj Avtm | Zvi eev Gtm etj, 0t`k QvBov AvRtKB ZB fvBw hv, BvEq hv wMqv, bvBtj cwj k AvBmv A"vti ÷ KBiv wbtv | 0 ivqKv Ges Awj tgi eev gv metPtq tewk tft0 ct0 | tKD Kwj stej wUctj B gtb nq cwj k GtmQ | Awj tgi eev t0tj tK tKvbtvfvteB t`tk \_vKtZ w`tZ i wR bv | etj, 0ZB AvRKvB BvEq hv Mv!0 Awj tgi kji i evav t`q, etj, 0tm cvqv tMtj cwj k ZLb Zvi wei"tx PrR"KU w`te | 0

AvZwq`Rtbi tUvj tdtv ivqKv KvbrKwU Kti bvbvfvte tevSvtZ tP0v Kti GUV KZ eo w0\_v NUbv | Awj tgi eev gv kji i kv"wo tKD tqtStZ, tKD weQvrvq, i"vev evi"vq Zvi tLj bv wbtq tLj tZ etm | Awj tgi kji i wUvqW"mi Kwii Avgjv | wZvb tP0v Ktib Zvi cw wPZ cwj k Awctmvt`i Abtjva Kti Awj g tK A"vti ÷ bv-KivtZ | Zvi ci l weKvtj cwj k Avtm | Awj tgi evmvq givKvbe i" nq | ivqKv KuWvj Pvcv MvtQ i cvtk evi"v`vi t`qvtj tnjvb w`tq etm tPvL tgvTQ | \_vbvq wKAVc fvtbi wC0tb Awj g tK evmtq wbt"Q | tm bv Avevi AvZ"vZv Kti! Zvi eev Ges kji i `0Rtbb Zvi wct0 wct0 \_vbvq hvq | Awj g tK j KAvtc t`tL eev t0v wki i g tZv nvDgvD Kut` |

Awj tgi Awctm KZ0" ev`x ntq gvgjv Kti t0 | H Awctm bvmg mvtne c0q mtefep | ZvtK wZb w`tbi wivgtE tbrv nq | wZbv b ci weaY`- Awj g tK tRtj cvwvbr nq | AvZwq`Rb tRtj Zvi mvt\_ t`Lv Kitz tMtj Awj g i aB Kut`, wKQzej tZ cvti bv | tRjv mcvvti i mvt\_ Zvi kiti i Lp fvtjv m"uK"vKvq, Ges μgvMZ UvKv Xjvq, Awj tgi tRj -Rxtbi K0 mvgv" Kgvbvi hvq |

ivqKv, ivqKvi eev, Awj tgi eev w bivZ nvBtKvtU"t`Sovt`Sw0 Kti | Zvt`i ZKw i -Z`wei Ges Lp bmg`wg e"wi ÷ vi wbtqvMi Kvi tY Awj g tK nvBtKvtU"t`tK Rwgtb Qvovbv hvq | tRj t\_tK wcti Awj g Ab`gvb | AvZwq`Rb mevi mvt\_B hZUv m"e Kg K\_v etj, GgbwK ivqKvi mvt\_I | eUevUe AtbtKB tdvb Kti | Avctmm Kti, tKb tevKvi tZv U"vcW n0j tm, Zvi em bvmgtK tKb tm gvtbR Kti Ptj bvB, 0Rtj t\_tK tZv

Kugti i mvt\_ j ovB Kiv Pjt bv0, BZ`w` | eUti i mvs`p, fvj emv meB  
weiw<sup>3</sup>Ki j vtM| melqUv vbtq Zvi K\_v ej tZB B`Ov Kti bv|

AgvqK vgi K Awj g Awd`m tek Rbuc`i wQj | th-tKv`bv cwi w`wZtZB  
gv\_v VvEv ivLZ tm| A\_P Zvi B em bwmg mvtne mevi mvt\_ LpP`q K\_v  
ej Z, KUv`K KiZ| Awd`m GgwW mvtne A\_ev vmbqi iv KvD`K tenk tme  
Kitj ZvtK LpP`q K`Zue`K Kti tdj Z A\_ev bvbv DvQj vq tmme  
Awdmv`i wei<sup>3</sup> KiZ| dtj eu Rybqi Kuj M ZvtK Gvotq Pj Z| wKs`  
tj vKuv Awd`mi tPqvi`gvb mvtntei `xi vbkUvZ`q nI qvi Kvi tY tj vKRb  
ftq c`Zev` KiZ bv ev tKv`bv c`Zw`vqv t`LvZ bv Zvi Ab`vq AvPi`Y|  
Awj g `xNf` b Zvi mvt\_ h\_v m`e m`m`uK`eRvq ti tL KvR Kti tQ|

bwmg wQj Zvi mvZ AvU eQti i vmbqi | Awd`mi mevi Kv`Q cwi w`PZ wQj  
LpB ep`xgvb, wKs` RuUj tj vK etj | mevB etj tj vKuv nvtZ nvtZ gvbj  
Lp Ki tZ c`ti | Zte Zvi c`w`tZ` gvtSgr`SB g` n`Z Awj g| Awd`mi  
tKv`bv Wvdu tj Lv ev w`KtUkb t`qvq, wK evsj wK Bst`mR`Z, mevB  
Gker`K` grvZ th tj vKuv fvlv`K`Zv `y`f` bwmg Ab`vb`i` Zj bvq  
Awj g`K tek tme Kti Zv tUi tcz Awj g| c`qB ZvtK i`tg tW`K vbtq  
bvbv mel`q Mí Kti, Zte tenki fvm mgq hv Kti Zv n`Q w`R`v Krmv|  
AgK Awdmv`i `kUv Mvj`d`E Av`Q; ZgK vrix Awdmv`i c`q LvbwK  
UvB`ci, th tKD WvK`j B, ev GKUv cv`w`dDg w`Ktb w`j B, Zvi mvt\_ i`q  
cot, BZ`w` | Awj g`K GKw` b etj, Ot`dwi`v`K GK tmvgb`vi tmw` b  
t`Lj vg, w`RY Avi w`KvU`cov| gtb n`j w`KvU`f` Dci w`q te`- Dc`P  
cotQ| evBk kZ`Ki tqtq| GKk eQi Av`M R`tb`Q| GZ Bb`W`m`U Kvco  
c`to|0 Awj g t`Lj, K\_v ej tZ ej tZ bwmg mvtntei `t`PvL PKPK  
Ki tQ| Awj g t`dwi`v`K fvtj v`vte t`P`b| KL`tbvB tm Akvj xb tcvkK c`ti  
bv| tmw` b nqtZv w`RY-w`KvU`c`ti tQ, ZvtZB tj vKuv i...

GZ c`w`E`Z, GZ cov`k`v`v vbtq tj vKuv tKv`b`i`w`P`Z th w` bivZ gvbj i  
Pwi`T nbb Kti! bwmg mvt`i`i Avi l GKUv e`vcvi Zvi LpB weiw<sup>3</sup>Ki j vtM,  
Avi Zv n`Q Aoc`bi AwZK mvt`i`i bvtg `p`f`g| 0Lp ev`R Awdmv`i,  
cov`j Lv w`Kz Rv`b bv| wKs` vj qv`Rw` tgBb`t`UBb Kti Lp| mve`-`v`EvW`  
GKUv tj vK| t`c`g Kti Avevi t`dwi`vi g`Zv `b`b`f` GK t`g`q`gvbj i

mvt\_|0 G\_v t`j v i`btZ Awj tgi Lp fvtj v j vtM bv, Kvi Y AwZK m`vi G-  
Awd`m Awj tgi w`c`q e`w`<sup>3</sup>t`i GKRb| A`b`i e`vcvi KLbl bvK Mj vq  
bv, `p`f`g Kti bv Kv`iv, vbt`Ri KvR vbtq e`-`-v`K| Rybqi Kuj M`i mvt\_  
fvtj v e`envi Kti| Awd`mi w`qb-`v`iv`qv`-mn e`ugvbj Zvi f`<sup>3</sup>| Kv`R  
e`-`-v`Kvq w`Kz` b bwmg mvtntei Awd`m hvl qv Kugtq t`q tm| Gi gvtS  
AwZK mvt`i`i mvt\_ e`vsK`K GKUv t`U`bs-G hvq| l Lv`b AwZK mvt`i`i  
c`Z k`v`teva Ges Zvi mvt\_ Nub`Zv Avi l ev`to| XvKvq t`divi c`ti AwZK  
m`vi gvtmgt`B Av`Cv w`tZ w`Ksev bvbv mel`q c`ivgk`Ki tZ W`K ZvtK|  
GKw` b `p`f`i evB`i t`t`K b`v`-G`b Awj g`K i`tg tW`K t`bq AwZK|  
bwmg mvtne ZLbB AwZK mvtntei i`tg X`K`Q| Awj g`K t`tL AwZK  
mvtnt`K etj b, 0Kx Lei, AwZK, bZb w`k`l` cvB`Qv gtb nq|0

i`tb AwZK m`vi tek c`ksmv Kti b Awj tgi, 0l GKRb LpB `jU`  
Awdmv`i | e`vsK`K w`tq tUi cvBj vg w`f`Z`i-w`f`Z`i gnv`c`E`Z tm| l BLv`b  
t`UBbv i v tZv LpB Bgt`c`b`l` l i e`vcvi |0 c`h`z cv`e` bwmg mvtne  
Awj g`K etj b, 0w`Kv`j w`g`Us-G th-wel`q\_v t`j v Av`j v`Pv Ki tZ etj wQ Zv  
gv\_vq ivB`Lv|0 etj tew`tq hvq|

Pvi c`w`P w`b ci j v`A Avl qv`ti Lvl qv tkl Kti bwmg mvtntei i`tg hvq  
Awj g| ZvtK t`t`LB M`xi t`ti bwmg mvtne etj, 0GLb Lp e`-`-AwQ,  
Awj g| c`ti AvB`tmv|0 tek LUKv j vtM Awj tgi | bwmg m`vi ivM Kij  
tKv`bv Kvi tY? tj vKuv tZv Lp c`Z`m`sm`ic`ivqY| bv Rvb Kx Kti Avevi |  
tP`S`i Zj vq Awd`mi Rvbj v w`q evB`i Zv`K`q t`tL tQvU tQvU Niemo,  
ew`-t`-w`W`vq... bwmg m`vi w`c`Q`b j vM`j Lvj vm Kti t`dtj gvbj tK|

ci w`bB Awd`m Kv`Ri d`ut`K Avevi l hvq bwmg mvtntei i`tg| bwmg  
M`xi g`f`L etj, 0Kx e`vcvi, tKv`bv Kv`R Avm`Qv?0

0bv m`vi, Ggub fvej vg GKUz`Mí Kti Awm Avcbvi mvt\_|0

0w`KQ`Y ci GKUv w`g`Us Av`Q Avgvi, Zvi t`c`v`i`kb vbtZ nte|0

0w`K Av`Q, m`vi, c`ti Av`i`K mgq Avme,0 etj Awj g vbt`Ri  
i`tg P`j Av`m| Zvi t`U`et`j i l ci tQvU Ute ivLv K`v`Kv`f`mi Kuv`Z  
Avbg`tb nvZ ej vq Avi fvt`e bZb Pv`Kwi L`R`tZ nte nqtZv|

Awdtm KvRi cwi gV Avil tenk ewotq t`q tm| c0Zw b ivZ c0q AvUuv-bqUv tetR hvq emw wdi tZ| tdivi mgq bwmg mvtntei mvt\_ ci-ci `w b t`Lv nq bxtP| GgwW mvtii wGm ixvftK cvtki wntU emntq Mmo WwBF Kti tewi tq hvq`Q| Awj gftK t`tL `\*Z Mmo Uvb w`tq Pij hvq| Zvici t`tK Awj g nta cto bwmg mvtntei Pig kI`| Awdm wguUs-G mthvM tctj B GtKKw b Zj vavv Kti Qvto| Awj tgi gtb nq bwmg nqtZv fite GgwW0i wGm ixvvi mvt\_ Zvi m`utKp K\_v Awj g mevBtK etj t`te| c0q c0ZUv w`b evmvq tdti Zxe`Akws-ibtq| KLbl AwZ Ati `x ivqKvi mvt\_ SMovSum, KLbl ev MjvRj nZvkq ivqKvi KvQ cftivcpi AvZtngcP| 0bZb PvKwi Avgvti tK w`te, tmvvl th-tKvfv gntZ`Avgvi th tKvfv tKwZ Kite bwmg itqvtii ev`Pv| wguUs-G GZ gvbtli mvgtb Avgvti Ggb Acgvb Kti tm!0 ivqKv mvsbv t`q, 0GZ fq cvtqv bv tZv! GK Avj w`mnvq\_vKtj nvrvtiv kqZvfb wKQzKi tZ cvti bv|0 eD ev`Pv wbtq evBti tL tZ hvq tm|

Gi gvts GgwW mvtne Awj gftK c0qB i`tg WftK GKUv c0R± c`tb `Zwi Ki tZ| bwmtgi tPvtL cto th Awj g c0qB GgwW mvtntei i`tg hvq| AtbK mgq\_vtK| Zvici tii mBvtn ivtZ Awdmi tPSt Zjvi Rvbv j t`tK cto wmtq gviv hvq Awj tgi eUz ZKw i nvmvb| Awdtm AwKvsk gvbt B Abgvb Kti ZKw i AvZvZ`v Kti tQ| Awdmi i fvKv`tixiv Rvbvq, ZKw i Avmtj tPSt Zjv t`tK j vmtq cto AvZvZ`v Kti tQ| `xNf b tm weLYzvi tivMx wQj| Awdtm KvRi mvt\_ wgzK bv| Lp c0qvRb Qvov K\_v ej Z bv KvRi mvt\_ wguWqv Ges c`j k KvfbKkb\_vKvq, bwmg GftK nZ`vKvE etj Pwv tq t`q Ges Awj gftK Avmwg Kti Awdm t`tK ev`x nta nZ`v gvj v`vtqi Kti|

Awj tgi kktii cfve, thvMthvM Avi UvKvq Kj `vtY Aetktl Zvi Rwigb nq| tewi tq Gtm tUw tdivb Awdmi Kwj M Ges eUyvUe mevBtK tevSvtZ tPov Kti Kxfite tm lohtsj wKvi nqtQ| Zvi Kwj M l wmbqi bwmg mvtntei bXPzv eY0v Kti| wKs` tdivbi l cvk t`tK wRvMv Avtm tRj Lvbvq tKgb wQj tm, c`j k w`gvE Ui Pvi Kti tQ Kxbv... G-RvZxq me c`k Gmtei Reve w`tZ fvj v j vM bv Zvi| eUt` i tdivl Amn` j vM GftK

mgq| Zvi gtb nq mevB `t`ei | tKD wect` cotj gRv `vtL| mwZ`Kvi eUz nqtZv evey gv `x mstb Qvov Avi tKDB nq bv|

`xNf tbi cjt b v eUz wgrvb tdivb Kti| 0Kx ti t`v`- Kx Lei? Avigv tdivb Ki wQj Avgvti | tZvti wlvq mevB fxLY tUyW| Avgiv Avmtj tKDB wej f Kwi bv gvbt Lfti mvt\_ ZB Rvov`vKtZ cvim| Avevi wvWvb w\_Kv AvKeil tdivb Ki wQj | tm! Lp Avdttm Ki tQ tZvi Rb`| GB t`tk c`j k Avi cwI Kv qjviv cvti l | GKUv wbxn gvbt tii iv`vq emvBqv w`tZ cvti | mwmg Avgvti c0g RvbvBtQ th, nvBtKvU`w\_Kv tZvti Rwigb w`tQ| tRj Lvbi wftZtii cwitekUv tKgb, t`v`? tPvi, WwKvBZ, Ab`me AvmwgtMv j tM\_vKtZ w`tQ tZvti? c`j k Kx w`gvE wlvq Ui Pvi Ki tQ?0

0`vL wgrvb, tRj Lvbi wlvq GKUv K\_v l Kgybv Awg| fvj v j vM bv| Zte GKUv K\_v ej tZ cvti: tRj Lvbvq\_vBKv Avgvi gtb nBtQ th l BLvfb hviv AvtQ Zvi GKUv eo AskB BtbtmU|0

wgrvb wRvMv Kti, 0t`v`- l iv l BLvfb Kx LvBtZ w`tQ tZvti? tRj Lvbi Lvevi LvBtZ cvim?0

Awj g Reve t`q bv| wgrvb etj, 0wKvftQ, mwi t`v`- Ab` c0t½ K\_v evj ZvBtj | Avgvt` i th Kwmtgu wQj nmbd, U`vt` kb K`wWt`i, tm th Kx e`gvBk wPš-v Ki, tZvti wlvq hLb cwI Kvq tj Lvjt wL nBtZtQ tm Avgvti Kq, 0Awj g wbdQb Lfb Bbfj fWwQj | nvBtKvU`w\_Kv tm Rwigb cvBtQ Zvi kti ewoi Z`weft, KviY Zvi kti mi Kwii Avgj v wQj | Lp KvfbKtUW tj vK|0 wekvm Ki t`v`- l i K\_v i Bbv gb PvBtQ Zvi `Bmvtj `B PUKbv j vMv| A\_P BDwb fwmU tZ KZ ivl tZvi j tM tm GK weQvqv NgyvBtQ, GK j tM LvBtQ| GftKKUv BtbtmU tMj vcvb Mftg0 mwf`m XBKv evBi nq GftKKUv RuUj Zg c0Yx wnmvte... t`v`- tZvti wK AvtMi PvKwi tZ bigwj Av`k tM Kite? tZvi H nvi wv Kwj Muv wK GLbl HLvfb AvtQ?0

0n`v` nvBtKvU`th tZ wbt`v` ej tQ l iv nqtZv wte Avgvti | Zv Qvov Awdmi c0q me tjtKb etS th Awg wbt`v`| wKs` Zvici l Rtqb Kigybv| i`bw H nvi vgrv`vi bmk c0gkbl nBtQ| nvi wgviv memgqB fvj v\_vtK| wK AvtQ, GLb tdivb i vml, t`v`- t ivqKv i wlvq evBti hvBtZ nBe|0 etj Awj g tdivvUv ti tL t`q|

Avmtj ivqKvK wbtq evBti hvevi cwb Awj tgi bvB | wgrvbK GovtZB  
ejv | Awj tgi gtb nq wgrvb wbtRI nqtZv wekjm Kti Awj g GB Lfbi  
mvt\_ RwoZ wQj | Aek Lfbi gvgj vq Rovevi AvM t\_tKB eUevUtei  
AvCv Gwotq Pj Z tm, thme AvCvq tK KZevi wet`k tMj, KqUv  
A`vcvUfgU, Rwg wKbj, bqtZv Atb`i mgvtj vPbv, metPtq Nibô eUwU  
`pfg Ki t0 Zvi eUi... G-KvitYB AtbKw`b eUt`i AvCv Avi AvKI  
KiZ bv ZvtK | Aek GgbwK ivqKvi mvt\_, Zvi eev gv frBtevb Kvitv  
mvt\_B Avi K\_v ej tZ gb Pvq bv GLb |

ivqKvi gvtSgta` Akwš-KiZ, 0GB t`tk \_vKtj Avgvi tqtqi weqv t`l qv  
hve tKvbw b? Pj, wet`k tmUj Kwi Avgiv|0 wet`k wMtq Kx Ki te  
gv\_vq Avtm bv Awj tgi | Awcm t\_tK tUlbs-G j Eb l wmwob wMtqQj tm |  
tmLvtb t`tL t0 `vgr-`x Kx Kó Kti AW-Re Kti msmvi Pjvq | XvKvq  
KvRi tqtq msmvtii me KvR Kti t`q, Zej ivqKv wngukg Lvq | wet`k  
wMtq Kx Ki te tftt tKvrb Kj wKbviv cvq bv Awj g | eev-gv, k`i -kvi wo,  
fvqiv-kvj v-kwj mevB cingk`t`q, 0wet`k wMqv tmUj Kvitv|0 gvtZ  
cvti bv Awj g | G`tki BU-Kv-awj KYv, wi Kkvl qvj v, MvtgUm-Kgx,  
eivjv wmbgvq bwqKv, c0hvRK, tPvi, WvKvZ, cjk k mevBtKB tm  
fij evtm | tKb G`k t0to hve?

Lp KvQti wKoz gvbyl, Zvi mwZ`Kvi wKoz AvcbRb wQj hviv gviv tMtQ |  
Ggb AvZwi AvZwq Zvi GLb Lp Kg AvtQ | GKRB Zvi bwmb | bwmb ZvtK  
tKvtj wctV gvbyl Kti tQ | tm Ktj tR hLb cto ZLb | gL Ztj LvBtqtQ |  
evevi wQj e`wj i PvKwi | bvbv tRjvq tRjvq Nj tZ n0Z | cwi`cfti bwmbi  
emw t\_tK tRjv`tj coZ tm | Avm`dvBbvj cixv`l qvi ci-ci bvbv  
gviv hvq teBbt`K Kti | bwmbi gZ gLuv ati tm Av`i Kti tQ | GKertii  
Rb`l ZvtK gi gvbyl gtb nq bvB | Kei w`tq Avmvi ci l gtb nq bvB bwmb  
bvB | KLb l gb Lvivc ntj, wbtRtK wecbrej wMtj nqtZv GKv ewj tk  
dycctq tKt`tQ, 0bvbytmv, Avwg fixY wect` AvwQ | Zwg Avgvi Rb` t`vq  
Ktiv | Zwg Avgvi g`j PvBtj tKD Avgvi tKvrb v`wZ Ki tZ cvi te bv...0  
AvtKRb Zvi w`K AZxk m`vi | Km wmt- i tktl i w`k c0BtFU wJDUi  
wntmte cvq AZxk m`vi tK | Gi AvtM KtqKRb c0BtFU wJDUi GtmQj  
Awj tgi Rxtb | KvDtbK Zvi c0` n0Z bv | AZxk m`vi B ZvtK covtj Lvi

c0Z AvM0x Kti tZvtj | m`vi Zvi c0ksm KiZ mevi KvTQ, GKmgq wbeo  
eUzi ntq hvq `0Rtbi | mvtii t0gKv m`vi tK t0to Ptj tMtQ | Awj g  
hLb Km tUb-G cto, ZvtK covtZ Gtm Awj tgi mvt\_ G-Mi Ki tZ-  
Ki tZ tPvL Qj Qj Kti l tV m`vii | Awj g etj, 0m`vi, Avcb Avti Kuv  
t0g Ktib, me wK ntq hve Avevi | AZxk m`vi efgU t\_tK cvk Kti  
Avtgviv Kvq `jvi wkc cvq | hvl qvi AvtMB GKw`b K` evRvi t\_tK XvKvi  
Avmvi mgq moK `N0bv | mvtii jvk t`L tZ Awj g Zvi evmvq wMtqQj |  
DVvtbi Gcvk t\_tK l cvtk Mwtq-Mwtq Kur tQ gwmgv | Awj g tK t`tL  
Rwtq ati wPrKvi, 0tZvgvti tZv AtbK Av`i KiZ Avgvi t0tj | 0  
Awj tgi KLtbvB gtb nq bvB AZxk m`vi tbB | tm memgq ZvtK Abfve  
Kti Zvi cvtk |

ivqKvi mvt\_ t0g nq fwm0tZ covi mgq | gv`vm`cixv`l v`qvi wZb-Pvi  
gvm AvtM ivqKvi wetq wK ntq hvq GK BwAwbvtii mvt\_ | Awj g Zvi  
eev-gvtK tevSvtZ e`nq th, ivqKv`i cwievti wetqi c0ve cvvrbv  
GLb LpB Ri`wi | ivqKv tKvU`g`viti tR i wR wQj bv, c0g mvi vZ tm  
ntj i ewj tk gL` tR dycctq tKt`tQ, 0bvbytmv, AZxk m`vi, tZvgiv c0`0v  
Ktiv Awg thb ivqKvK wdti cvB | 0 wect` cotj gZ AvcbRb`i AvKj  
ntq tm WvtK | tkl tgl ivqKvB Zvi eev-gvtK eystq BwAwbvtii mvt\_ Zvi  
wetq tft0 w`tZ m`lg nq | Awj tgi gtb nq Zvi bvbv Ges AZxk mvti  
Rb`B ivqKvK wdti tctqtQ tm | tRj Lvbvq l w`bvZ Zvi bwmb Avi  
m`vi tK `šiY Kti tQ tm, Avi KvDtbK bq, KvDtbK bv | ht\_0 mvt`mvef`i  
Avfve GKmgq teKmj Lvj vm nq Zvi wKB, wKs`cftiv cw`exUvB nVr Kti  
tRj Lvbv ntq hvq Awj tgi |

ivqKvi mvt\_ c0g SMov nq | ivqKv Pvc t`q PvKwi evKwi i tPov Kivi  
Rb` | c0i eUzAvtQ bvbv eURwZK tKv`úmbtZ | A\_P cwi wPZ Kvitv KvQB  
thtZ Zvi gb Pvq bv | gtb nq mevB Dcti-Dcti mnbvfwZ t`Lvq, gtb-  
gtb nqtZv Zvi fve Awj g Lvj | eUt`i t0vbl wimf Kti bv tm Avi |  
ivqKv hLb AvZwq`Rtbi wetq ev Rb`v tbi `vl qvtZ wbtq thtZ Rei`w`-  
Kti, ZvtK Lp Kti tdj tZ gb Pvq |

BDGbiWnci GKUv c0Rt± Pvkwi wbtq iv/vqgwU Ptj hvq Avij g| i"~vev  
XvKvq Bsuj k wgvWqvg ~tj cto etj ivqKvfk XvKvq Zvi gvqci evmvq  
ti±L hvq| iv/vqgwU wMtq nud tQto ewtP tm| Awdmi mgq KvR e"-  
\_vtK| cinvtoi ctkB GKUv ewotZ Zvi VvB nq| Awdm t\_±K wcti  
evi v`vq etm GKvKx cinvtoi Mtq mU"v bvgv `vtL| wR0Zv, wbtmg  
wR0Zv| Zte GLvfb gvS gta" B Aciva teva tfvM tm| fite, LpUv bv  
Kitj B n0Z! GZ Svqj vq cotZ n0Z bv| Aemti wR0Zvq Wte \_vtK  
Avij g| Avi, GB wR0ZvtK AvKÉ cvb Kivi PvBtZ fvjv wKQz cW\_exi  
KvtQ cvl qvi AvtQ Zvl Avi gtb nq bv Zvi |

XvKv 2007

## bnvi teMtgi tkl w`b\_wj

1

0Avqvi `uZUv gvBRv w`qv hv bv gqbv| A gbv, A gwbK, gtl Lwij AvV  
AvV jvtM, cPv MÜ nBqv M'vtQ gLi wFZi| Zi wotRi nvtZ gvBRv w`qv  
hv|0

0Avs, GZ wPj vt tKb? Zyg tZv Rvtbv GLb Avgvi Awdmi hvl qvi mgq|  
ti wW nBtZw0 Awg|0 Avgvi emvi KvtRi tgq AvKuj gvK ewj, 0Avs  
`uZUv gvBRv t`|0 AvKuj gvK t`Ljvg gM, evj wZ wqv Avs"K Kuj  
Kiv"Q|

mKvtj bv`v wbtq Awg tUwtj emvi ciciB Avs"v Avei wejvc KitZ  
\_vtK, 00xiv gwB, ZB Avgvti `uZUv gvBRv w`qv tMij bv|0 c0qvU, mvi v  
w` bivZ weQvqv cto \_vtK Avi Uvbn wejvc Kti hvq| eva"K" kixi c"ivc"i  
tf"0 cto"0| GgbwK GKv weQv t\_±K Dtv ev\_i"tg hvl qvi kw"l Zwi  
bv| Aw"tqvcti wmtm nvo tf"0 tMtQ c0q me| tPvtL Qwb| w`tbi ci w`b  
weQvqv i"tq i"tq teWtmvi ntq tMtQ wctV| mKvtj Ng tf"0B Awg wctVi  
teWtmvti gj g j wMtq w`tqv| tfvti ev\_i"tg wbtq tQvU ev"Pt"i gtZv  
KtgvW emtq c0ZtKvh"KivB| Avgvi KvtRi tgq AvKuj gv Zvi gv\_v Ztj  
aitj `B Pv-PvgP RvD Ges `B wZb tXvK cmb Lvl qvB| Avs"i tctU GLb  
c0q wKQ" nRg nq bv| hv Lvq Zv-B cvZj v cvqLvbn ntq tei ntq hvq|

Avgvi `v"gv giv tMtQ mvZ eQi| GKgvT tQtj Awbj tK wct"tk cotZ  
cWvB, wgi c"i Awbtj i eveli AvU Kvw RvqMvi Pvi Kvw weW" Kti w`tq|  
Awg Pvkwi Kwi Rxebxgvq| mKvtj i bv`v tkl Kti wUwdbet" `vti j v"Å  
fti hLbB Avqbvq mvtZ `wotqv, Avei Avs"i wejvc, 0xiv, Avgvi  
`uZUv gvBRv w`qv hv gv|0

tgRvR LpB Lvivc ntq hvq| 00`yloqvi me gvb| B tZv epv nq| wKšy-tZvgvi gZv GZ Ryj vq br tZv tKD| ivtZ Awg tčhvti i l lpa LvBqv NgrvB| Pvi-cuPevi Ng fvBzv tZvgvti tckve-cvqLvbr KivB| mivivZ Awg tckve cvqLvbrvi MÜ wbaq tZvgvi j tM i B| 0

0gvtMv, Avgvi gZLi wFZti cPv MÜ| ZB wbtR `wZUv gvBRv t`, gwmbK| 0

0epv eqtm wK gvb| i gZ w`qv dtj i MÜ evBi nq? tZvgvi wK gtb nq w bivZ Awg tZvgvi tmevB Kig? Avgvi Awdm hvl b j wMtev br? tctUi fvZ tRvMv| b vMtev br? 0

Zvi ciciB Avs`y wPrKvi Kti, 00Avgvi nvMv ai tQ...| ev\_i`tg j Bqv hv Avgvti | 0 AvKuj gv ivbuNti | Awg AvKuj gvK tWtK Avgvi kmoUv Lfj mivqv-evBR civ Ae`vq Avs`yK ev\_i`tg wbtq hvl qvi Rb` Zfj wbtZ hvl qvi AvfMB wQvbrq Avs`y cvqLvbr Kti t`q|

Avgvi tgRvR Pitg l tV| 00PvbrfemU, tZvgvi AvfM tLqj `vfk br? tZvgvi Rb` KqUv emw` ivLg? Avgvi wK Rwg`vii AvtQ? 0

Avs`yK wbtq ev\_i`tg XyK| Zvi Acivax tPnivq tevKv mij nwm 00gvtqvMv, gvd KBiv t` gbr, Awg tZv eBSv DVtZ cwi bvb| 0 gvtqi `B cv, kixi t\_tK `MÜ gj cwi`vi Kwi Avi wPrKvi Kwi, 00Avgvi nvonwC me Zyg Ryj vBqv tkl Kiev| nvfMv hw`, Lvlqv eÜ Ktiv br tKb? MZKvj tKl Avgvti KBtQv, bxi v, Avgvti Kgj v AvBbv Lvlqv| Kgj v Avb GKw` b| kqZvb temU| Avgvti wPevBqv LvBtZtQ! 0 KKi Qvbrvi gZv KKBK tPniv wbtq Avs`y etj, 0Awg tZv eBSv DVtZ cwi bvb, bxi v, Awg tZv eyS bvb| KtRv ntq hvl qv Avs`y temw `B nvtZ ati `wotq `vtK| Awg mvevb w`tg NtI ZvtK cwi`vi Kwi | AvKuj gv wQvbrvi Pv`i e`tj bZp Pv`i wvQtq t`q| Avs`y wctVi teWtmvti gj g j wMtg t` B Avevi |

Avs`y cwb tLtZ PvBtj AvKuj gv GK gM cwb Gtb t`q| XKXK Avs`y gZMi cUq AtaR cwb tkl Kti tdtj | Awg Rwb, GB GK gM cwb cZivUv

tLtj Avs`y wQvbrv bó Kite wKQY ciB| GKgMfvZ`cwb t` qvi Acivta AvKuj gvK agK w`tg cwb i gMuv Avs`yvi nvZ t\_tK Uvb w`tg mwi tg wB|

00A gbr, ZB Avgvti cwbWvl LvBtZ w`w j br? ZB Avgvi w\_Kv gM UvBbv wlvj Mv? 0

00Avs`y, Zyg tZv wQvbrq gZev Gi ci | AvKuj gv tZvgvti mvi w`b gZi gta` tdbjv ivLtev| 0 Avs`yK tKvbrfvte eyStq Awdm il qvbr nB| AvRtK Avs`yvi mvf\_ Lp `p`envi KtiwQ| AbZvc nq| w`bci ci w`b Awgl Kvš` Avgvi eo `B fvB wKQZB Avs`yK Zvt` i KvQ ivLtZ i wR bv| Zvt` i eDiv bwK gvte bv| Zvt` i tQtj tqtqi covfj Lv... nvRviUv ARpvZ| eo `B fvB cUzgvM AvgvK `Rtb wgtj Qq nvRvi UvKv t`q gvK ivLvi Rb`|

cUzvtZ Avgvi nvBeowtčhvti i l lpa tLtZ nq| wKšy`n%R, wejvc, Kvbwq cUz ivtZ PvicuPevi Ng fvQ| ivtZi ci ivZ br-Nygtq Awgl Amy` ntq ctowQ| Avs`yvi nvZ t\_tK cwb i gM tKto tboqfZ Avs`y Kó nqtZv AtbK tctqtQ; wKšy-Kx Kie, mvi w`b wQvbrq tckve Kti Avs`y cto `Ktj l AvKuj gv Avs`yvi Pv`i Uv e`tj t`te bv|

`ycti Lvevi Rb` AvZc Pvtj i RvD Avi gjwMi tSj ti tL GtmQ| AvKuj gv Lvl qvq wKbv tLv`v Rvfb| Zte nRg-`fjGZv Avs`yvi GtKevfB tbB| wKšy-KLv` t jvf AvtQ tlvj Avbv| tKvbrfKvbrw` b tcvj vl -gism ivbeKti ZvtK tLtZ wbtq emw| wKšy-Zvi ci-ciB cvZj v cvqLvbr| Wv`vi evmvq GtbwQ| Kov tWvRi A`wUevtqmwUKI t` 0qv nq, wKšy-tKvbr l lpa cUq KvR Kti br Avi |

Awdm tčftQB etmi cPÉ agK tLjvg t`wi Kti Avmvi Rb`| etmi agtK fixY gv`ve`v`ii" nq| GZ Kvš-ntq ctowQ... Avi cwi bv| Avgvi mgeqmx dcvZ fvB dwng tdrv Kti | Zvi mvf\_ wKQY K\_v etj tek wjv- l jvtM| Zvi `xi mvf\_ KtqK eQi AvfM wWtfvm`ntq tMtQ| wect`- m`ut` tm-B Avgvi miz`Kvti i eUy| Awdm Avgvi tUwetj KvPi tevZj



gmbc#U i w`tK ZvKvB | bZp Avt i v`Buv cvZv ntqtQ | KvPi terZtj I  
euPvi wK c0YvS-tPov |

2

Avghi Avi GKw` bl euPtZ gb Pvq bv | Avghi Mtgi ewo, tmLvtb Awg eo  
ntqWQ, avbtLZ-mtI#LtZ, evZvtmi mvt\_ cvj v-w`tq | thLvtb Avghi`tgxi  
Kei | ever gv0i Kei | tmBLvtb ASZt GKevi thtZ PvB | weaev nl qvi ci  
c0q c0qWk eQi GKv KvUj vg th Nti... | tqtqi KvQ AvKwZ Kw,`  
00Avgti j Bqv hv Avghi ewoZ | Avgti wqav dvj vq w`qv Avq | 0

bxiv wPrKvi Kti, 00Mtq tZvgvti \_-gZ tK mvd Kiter? tZvgvi tmev  
Kievi j vBMv gvbj tZv eBmv iBtQ I BLvtb | 0

Avj wv KvtQ Kw,` , Avj wMv Avgti DVvBqv wqav hv | Avghi giv grtqi  
KvtQ Kw,` ,`tgxi KvtQ, Avi tZv cwii bv, Avgti DVvBqv wqav hv |

Avghi`B tQtj | tQtj -eDiv tKD Zvt`i evmq ivLtz i wR bv | hLb  
Avghi Pjvtdiv Kivi mvq\_ wQj, ZLb ewo t\_tK Gtb GtKK tQtj  
ctbiw`b, GKgvm Kti Zvt`i ewotZ ivLZ |`B tQtj bxivtK c0Zgvtm  
wZbnvRvi UvKv Kti Qq nvRvi UvKv t`q KvRi tqtq ivLvi Rb` | bxiv`ay  
AvKwj gv#KB ivLtz | bxiv Awd#m \_vKtj Awg mviw`b wPrKvi Ktj |  
AvKwj gv avti KvQ Avtm bv | KLbl nqtZv mviw`b weQvqv tckvtei gta`  
cto \_wK, wctVi Nvtqi e`\_vq wPrKvi Kw w`bfi | bxiv Awdm t\_tK tdivi  
Av#M AvKwj gv Pr`i Uv e`tj t`q | Zvl Avevi Avghi wctV, Nvto, kixti Kó  
w`tq | tLv`v tMv, Avgti wqav hv | tMv tLv`v, Awg Avi cwii bv |

evmq tcvj vl -gvQ-gvsm KZwKQy i wta | KvTj ft`^ bxiv nqtZv fvtj v tKvtbv  
Lvevi t`q | bBtj w`bivZ AvZc Pvtj i RvD...

mvivRxeb Awg wQj vg`tgxcwMj tqtq | MtA cvtUi Avoz`vi wQj Avghi  
`tgx | mviw`bivZ MtAB cto \_vKZ | ZvtK Ljk KitZ w`bivZ Zvi  
c0t`i Lvevi ivbe Kti ivLZvg | ev`Pv\_wj tKl w`Zvg bv | Avj Mv Kti

metPtq eo gvtQi UJiv, cvtqm, wVv ewUtZ Ztj ivLZvg | tj vKuv evmq  
wcti wKgtZv ZvKvZI bv Avghi w`tK | KLbl gb PvBtj ivtZ Zvi  
c0qvRb wguUtq Ngvtq coZ | Awg hv` 0Avgti fvj evtm bv, Av`i Ktiv  
bv0 etj AbthwM KiZvg KLbl, tm tPvtq DVZ, 0hv, th-e`vUv Av`i  
Kiter, tni KvQ hv wMqv | 0

A\_P Zvi fvj evmvi Rb,` GKUyAv`i -`utkP Rb` Kx w`viY Atc`vq Awg  
\_vKZvg! tm fvtj v bv evmtj l, Kx fvtj vB th evmZvg Awg ZvtK!  
Avtkvtki gvbj AvgtK ejZ Avghi`tgx evRvti i tKvtbv tqtqgvbj li  
mvt\_ tctQ Kti | w`b hvq gvm hvq... gvbj Uv Avgti`uk`Kti bv | ivtZ  
Kw,` , Avj w` tMv j Bqv hv | GZ Acgv#bi Rxeb Avi mn` nq bv |

tMvctU etm \_wK AvgMvtQi MvtZ tnj vb w`tq | mvgtb avbtLZ t\_tK KwP  
avtbi wgu0 MÜ bvtK Gtm j v#M |`gKv evZvtm mvgtbi iv`v-t\_tK aj v Gtm  
tPvtL j v#M | tPvL KPKP Kti | th-gvbj UvtK GZ fvj ewm tm wKbv etj , gb  
PvBtj evtci ewo hv wMqv!

`cti fvZ teto w`B | wbj #i gZv Zvi tPvL, g#L, Zvi nwm Avi Lvl qv  
t`wL | tm hLb nvtm, gtb nq`qs tLv`v nvmtQ | ZvtK G-K\_v ejtj  
Avevi l nvtm | wRÁvmv Kw,` , 0tj vKRb Kq evRvti i tKv&gvBqvgvbj ti etj  
Zvg fvj etm? 0  
0aj... cvMj ! Kvg KitZ KitZ Rvb evBiq | gvBqvgvBbtli w`tK Pvl tbi  
mgq Avghi AvtQ! 0  
ci-ci`B-wZb ivZ tm Avtm bv | MtAB \_vtK | Awlcm, Awmd, bxiv-  
ev`Pv\_wj i mvt\_ mviw`b tgrvR t`LvB |

Awg gtb nq weQvqv tckve Kti w`wQ, weQvUv PcPcv wFRv | wctVi Nv-Uv  
Rj tQ | AvRtK bxiv Avghi mvt\_ Ngvq bvB | ivtZ dwn#gi Mj v i#bwQ | Zvi  
d#vZ fvB dwn#g thw`b Avtm, bxiv Avghi avti KvQI Avtm bv |

0AvKwj gv... AvKwj gv... bxiv... bxiv...0 kixti i me kw<sup>3</sup> Rtov Kti WwK |  
tKD Avtm bv | Avevi l WwK, bxiv Dtv Avtm, eKvevR Kti B`OvgtZv |  
00eyo av`vevR, mviUv eQi wbtRi Ng nviyg KBiv NgvB tZvgvi mvt\_ ,

GKuv w`b tZvgv`i QvBov NgvBwQ Avi Zvg mviv ewo gv\_vq Zj Q|00 Avgvi Kvc0 e`tj wctVi bxfP l qvj K\_ g`fQ w`tq hvq| wctVi e`\_v Zxe^ n`Z \_vtK| Avi mn` nq bv, Awg wPrKvi Kw | bxiv Gtm Ntgi ewo LvBtq hvq|

wQvbrq tckve cvqLvbn Kw etj w`bw`b l iv Avgvi Lvl qv Kwgtq w`tZ \_vtK| cwbl tL`Z t`q bv `B-wZb tXutKi tenk|

cKi NvtUi wmo`Z A`aR kixi Wjetq etm \_wK| tOv KPji cvbrq cKi Lv fti tM`Q| evZtm cKi cvtoi KPMv\_ t`j v gv\_v t`vj v`Q| cwbi gta` etm \_wK, Zeythb VvEv nq bv kixi Lv| bxivi evc, Avj w` tZvgv`K GBmg`wKQj kw`-t`te| Avgvi g`Zv eD tdtj evRvti gwMi KvtQ hvl kwš-LjRtZ! nvtZ mveblv wbtq cwbtZ NltZ \_wK| Mrtq mveb NltZ gb Pvg bv| `c`fi fvZ tL`Z Gtj, evc Zvi wZb tQtj tqtq`K wbtq tL`Z etm| AvwRgtK g`L Ztj Lvl qvq tm| Lvl qvi ci tm MtA` i l qvbn ntj, tMvctU wM`tq `wvB| GKevi l wQy wcti ZvKvq bv tm| Kx th Pw` i ifc Avgvi `t`xi | Avgv`i wbrq hvl Zvg, gwmbK|

Avgvi `B tQtj Awmb Avi AwRg c`q-i`mve`iB Zv`i eD`i wbtq Avtm| Kgj v, AvOj wbtq| Zv`i eD`i GKRB Avgvi g`L AvOj t`q| Avt`K eD Kgj vi im| GKRB Kvtbi KvtQ g`L Gtb DPz Mj vq etj, 00gv, Awg j Zv, Avcbvi Awbtmi eD| Avctbi Rb` wKQy Avzj -Avtcj AvbwQ, Avzj Lvb|00 LwbK ciB Avgvi g`L Kgj vi im tXtj w`tZ-w`tZ Ab`w Avgvi Kvtbi KvtQ g`L Gtb etj, 0Avwš, Awg kxj v, Avctbi AwRtgi eD| Kgj vi im Lvb| Kgj v fvj w`tZtQ Avcbvi ?0 Awg gv\_v bmo|

Awmb wRÁmv Kti, 00Avwš, tZvgvi kixi Lp Kó ZvB bv? c`Z`Kw`b Awg bxiv`K tcvb Kti tZvgvi Lei tbb|00 Awg tZv GLb Avi tPv`L t`wL bv| me nj t`tU, Svcmv| AwmbtK ewj, 0tZvi nvZUv t`, gwmbK|0 Awmb nvZ w`tj Zvi nvZ Awg e`K tPtc at`i iwL A`bK`Y| ivZ NgvBtj l Awg bxivi nvZUv Gtb Avgvi e`K tPtc iwL mvivivZ| bxivi c`gw`tK GtZ Ntgi Amjeav ntj l, Af`-ntq tM`Q GLb| GLb tm wbtRB Ntgi mgq nvZUv Avgvi e`Ki Dci w`tq Ngvq|

Avgvi AwRg Avgvi gv\_vq g`L Ntl, g`L g`L Ntl, etj, 0gv`Mv, tZvgvi Rb` wKQ`B Ki`Z cvj vq bv|0 Awg ewj, 0tZvi Avgv`i tMivtq wbrq hv| Awg tMivtq wMq g`tZ PvB| Avt`kcv`ki ewoi gvb| Rb Avgv`i t`Ltev|0 Awmb, AwRg `Rt`bB etj, 0M`tg tM`j `BwZbw`tb Zvg gBiv hvev|0

bxiv Nti X`K j Zv Avi kxj vtK Avgv`K AvOj Avi Kgj vi im Lvl qvtZ t`tL wPrKvi `i` Kti, 00Kx Ki`ZQ tZvgiv? Avwš tZv wKQ`Y ciB wQvbrq cvqLvbn Ki`Z `i` Kitev| Avwš tZv wKQ`B nRg Ki`Z cvti bv| Avwš i GLb th Ae`v ZvtZ wKw`tK fuz`Kiv diR| w`tbi gta` KtqKevi wQvbrq cvqLvbn KBiv t`q| tZvgiv Gt`K ev`Pvi cBt`FU wUPv`i wQvbn gvtm w`k-w`k nvRvi UvKv LiP Kti v, wKš`vgti wKw`tK ivL`Z cvti v bv|0

Awmb etj, 00`v`Lv, Avgvi eUyRwv` tgvw`m`bi c`dmi, Zvi mv`\_ K\_v ejwQ| tm ejtQ, GLb Avi wKw`tK Avwš`i fuz`KBiv jvf bvB| GLb tKv`bv l l`pB Avwš`i KvR Kitev bv| MZ wZb-Pvi gym Avt`M Rwn` tZv evmvq AvBmv t`U Lvivt`ci Rb` A`wUevt`qmUK w`j | tKv`bv l l`t`b tZv t`U fv`tj v nBj bv| Avwš`i GLb WwBt`R`b w`t`-gUvB bó nBqv Mv`tQ|0 j Zv Ges kxj vl Zv`i mg`\_B Ki`tj v| GLb nvmcvZtj t`l qv gvtb Avi l Kó t`l qv|

Gi gvtS `M` tei ntj bxiv etj, 0Avwš Avevi wQvbn bó Ki`tQ |0 Awid, Awmb `Rt`bB Zv`i eD`i wbt`R t`q, 0bxiv`K mrvh` Kti v tZvgiv|0 bxiv AvKw`j gvtK tW`K Avbtj Awmb Avi Awid i`g t`tK Ptj hvq| bxiv Avi AvKw`j gv`Rt`b at`i Pv`i, wctVi bxfP ievi K\_ me cw`w`i Kti Avgv`K g`tQ t`q| t`b`isiv Kvcot`Pvc0 t`tK w`bvc` `t`tZj` wotq kxj v etj, 0bxiv Avcv tivMxi tmevq G- cmlUR AR`B Ki`tQ| l bvi g`Zv tivMxi hZel`p Kg gvb| B Ki`Z cvti |0 mv`\_j Zvl thvM t`q, 00gv`vi tZti mvi g`Zv `ah`bxiv Avcv |0

Avgv`K cw`w`i Kti bxiv l`i bv`-t`i wW Ki`Z Ptj hvq| Awid Avgvi gv\_vq Pj wewj Kti w`t`Q| i`mvei-kw`bevi, bxiv evmvq \_vtK Ges tQtj iv t`L`Z Avtm, tek fv`tj v tKtU hvq|

gvĭ cąZwĭj ←eQi eqĭm tj vKŪv gvi v hvq |

Avgvi ĩŕgx AvRnvi Dwiĭ b MĭĀ Zvi cĭfUi eĭemv ũbtq Kx th eĭĭ-KZĭrĭ b |  
ivZ Kĭi emvq ũdĭi Lvl qvĭvl qv tkl Kĭi B Nĭfg Kvĭ v | GKwĭ b nvU tĭĭK  
tj vKRb Gĭm Rvbvq tejv evĭivŪvi wĭĭK tj vKŪv i<sup>3</sup>ewg Kĭi gvi v tMĭQ |  
jvk emvq ũbtq Gĭj wPrKvi Kĭi Awig Swĭctq cwo Zvi eĭK | Avgvi wZb  
tQĭj ĭgtq mevB Zwi jvĭki Dci cĭo wPrKvi Kĭi | gvi v hvl qvi ci cĭq-  
ivZB ĩŕcĕAvmZ ĭm | Avgvi KLbl gĭb nq bvB gvi v tMĭQ | thb cĭfki  
ewj ĭk ĭm ĭĭq | Awig mvi v i v Z Zvi KvĭQ AbĭhvM Ki Zvg, mvi v Ūv Rieb GZ  
Kó wĭ j v | ĩŕcĕAvgĭK DòZvq, fvj emvq Rĭoĭq ai Z | tKb Zĭg AvgĭK  
fvj emj v bv? AwigB tZv ũQj vg ĭbqvi metPĭtq ĩŕgx-cvMj tĭtq?

KLbl ivZiĭejv DVĭbi tKvbvq Zwi Keĭi cĭfk eĭm vKZĭg Pvi cĭfk  
kZĭKwŪ ũSĭSĭK mĭx Kĭi | ũ ũ evZĭm Qovĭq wĭ Zvg Avgvi me AwZ<sup>q</sup>  
Avgvi bxiv, Awbm, AwRg mevB covĭj Lvq fvĭj v ũQj | Mĭtg ĭĭ tkl  
Kĭi XvKvq, PĀEMĭtg Avgvi tQĭj ĭgtqĭ ĭi covZ cvVvB | eo tĭtq bxiv XvKv  
fvmũĭZ fĭZ<sup>o</sup>nq | eo tQĭj eĭqĭU, tQŪ tQĭj PĀEMĭg BDŭb fvmũĭZ |  
wĭĭb-wĭĭb GKv vKĭZ Awig Afĭĭ-nĭq cĭo | bvgvR cĭo, ivbĕ Kwi,  
Niĭgvi tMvQvB | bxivi eveli Keĭi mŪvgv Zx, Nvmĭj, GUĭmŪv ĭj MvQ  
j vMvB | Nvmĭj i is ĩĭĭL, ej ewj cvĭLi tĭtUi is ĩĭĭL, mŪvi evZĭm  
tXD-tZĭj v avb tĭĭZi Dci Awei ivOv AvKvK ĩĭĭL KvŪvB | KLbl gb bv-  
PvBĭj mvi wĭ b Pj vq Avĭbl wĭ B bv | Aj m, Gĭj vĭĭj v ĭĭq vĭK mvi wĭ b,  
A\_ev bvgvR cĭo |

Awbm, AwRg, bxiv ti vRvq wKsev Cĭ Pĭĭĭ Avĭm | evĭPĭĭ ĭi ũbtq ivbvevĭe  
ĭnŭĭj wĭ tKĭU hvq | ũDkŭbi ŪvKv wĭĭq ĭĭ tQĭj PgrKvi me kwo wKĭb  
ũbtq Avĭm | bxiv Avĭvi Kĭj bvi v Ycĭi Avgvi eovĭbi emvq teovĭZ  
hvB | QŪŪ-tkĭi GĭK-GĭK tQĭj ĭgtqiv Pĭj hvq mevB | Iiv Pĭj tMĭj  
emvŪv Kei Avei | Avei Kvbĕ, Avi Kvbĕ, Avi Kvbĕ |

ivZ AŪKvĭi QUDU Kwi ũevbvq | bxivi evc emvq Avĭm bv MZ-KŪrĭ b |  
tj eĭSĭĭci cĭfk DVĭb ũMĭq em | Avkĭĭki emoi eDĭewĭv tKvbvq  
Avgvi ĩŕgx MĭĀ tKvb evRĭi teŪi mĭĭ\_vĭK | kvZi ivZ Kqkv Rĭg

ũŪbi Pĭj, ŪcŪc cĭb covQ gwŪĭZ | gb Pvq bv GLb cĭKĭi tĭĭm tMvmj  
Kĭi Awm | KŪVj MĭQi Zĭj cvZvi gPgPmb | bxivi evc Kx Nĭi Gĭj v?  
bv, tKD bvB | tMvqj Nĭi gvbĭi i ũdmĭcmwĭ | KvĭQ thĭZB bvi xKĭi Pvc-  
nvm | AŪKvĭi tMvqj Nĭi XĭK Awig ŐtKŪ ej ĭZ-ĭj ĭZ ĭRb bvi x-cj "I  
ĭĭto cvj vj | Awig QĭU ũMĭq | Iĭi tKvĭbv wPĭy tĭj vg bv | tj vKŪv wK  
Avgvi ĩŕgx? ĭm tZv AĭbK mĭĭbx tj vK, tMvqj Nĭi ĭm thĭZ cĭĭi B bv |

ĭŕcĕĭĭL, Awig ZĭK wRĀvmv KĭZwQ, ŐmwZĭ K\_v etj v, tKvb&teŪi mĭĭ\_  
tZvgvi mĭĭcK<sup>q</sup>  
Őtkvĭbv, evRĭi i GKŪv tĭtqgvbĭ, cwi i tPĭqĭ mĭĭi | evRvBiv gvBqv  
nBĭj | Zvi gĭZv fvĭj v tĭtq ĭbqvĭZ Kg AvĭQ | Avi AvgĭMv emoi  
KvĭRi teŪ Avĭgbvi gv, Zĭg eĭĭ\_vKĭj AvBmv Avgvi Mv-Ūv ũŪv tĭq | ĭm  
Pvq Zĭi Awig memg Avĭi Kwi | Ő Nĭĭi gĭĭB gĭb nq ĭgŪv eŪ nĭq  
hwĭQj | bxivi evĭK Ng fvĭQĭ ewj, Őtkvĭbv, ĩŕcĕĭĭLwQ Zĭg Kej  
KĭtQv, evRĭi i tĭtq bĭK cwi i gĭZv mĭĭi | Ő Kvi ĭZ vĭK Awig | bxivi  
evc AvgĭK Rĭoĭq aĭi etj, Őaj cvMj, ĩŕcĕĭĭLw\_v K\_v | Ő

3

Avĭĭi Revb eŪ nĭq tMĭQ | tckve-cvqLvĭv eŪ nĭq tMĭQ | Avgvi  
fvBĭĭi Lei wĭ B | Avgvi gvĭK Awig Lvevi wĭ B bvB, cĭb wĭ B bvB tckve-  
cvqLvĭv Kgvĭvi Rbĭ | gvĭMv... gvĭqi kixi Ūv Rĭoĭq aĭi Kwi | Avgvi gv  
Avi tKvĭbĭwĭ b Kvi ĭe bv | Avi Rĭj vĭe bv AvgĭK | GKRB AvĭmĭmĭqU  
cĭdmĭ Lei wĭĭq Awb | Ww<sup>3</sup>vi etj tkl chĭq | wPĭKrmvi AZxZ | Awĭĭm  
QŪŪ ũbtq tKvĭv kwi d cĭo | fvBĭqiv Gĭj wPrKvi Kĭi Kwi | ŐAvĭĭi tZv  
Avi K\_v Kq bv, Avi Kĭĭĭ bv, Avi tKvĭbĭwĭ b Kvi ĭev bv | Ő gvĭqi ũbtkĭm  
dĭoĭq-hvl qv eĭK kĭq vĭK, evbvmv giv gvĭqi eĭK AvKĭo gĭi\_vKv  
wKkĭj gĭZv |

Rj vB 2007 XvKv |